



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

NYPL RESEARCH LIBRARIES



3 3433 07603419 2

thous (u s) - Dictionaries  
others ed



By the same Author.

A BRIEF HANDBOOK OF ENGLISH  
AUTHORS.

By OSCAR FAY ADAMS. 16mo, 75 cents.

This book gives in a compact form and in alphabetical order just the kind of information about English authors which is desired and gratefully appreciated by every one who reads books at all.

Mr. Adams has done his work with excellent taste, sound judgment, and good scholarship; and his Handbook is to be commended as the most serviceable book of its kind which has yet appeared. — *Christian Union* (New York).

For ready reference, the little book will be found to be extremely valuable in furnishing a clew to the discovery of the works of an author in whom one chances to be interested. — *Boston Journal*.

This is one of those *handy* books that ought to be on everybody's table. We have wished for just such a volume a hundred times in our experience. — *Lutheran Observer* (Philadelphia).

One of the most useful little books we know of. . . . It may be heartily recommended to students of literature. — *Quebec Chronicle*.

The book in general evinces remarkable powers of condensation, great accuracy, and a distinct literary taste. — *Good Literature* (New York).

It fills an important place among books of reference. — *Worcester Spy*.

A valuable addition to the reader's desk. — *Boston Transcript*.

\* \* \* For sale by all Booksellers. Sent by mail, post-paid, on receipt of price by the Publishers,

HOUGHTON, MIFFLIN & CO., BOSTON.

A  
BRIEF HANDBOOK  
OF  
AMERICAN AUTHORS

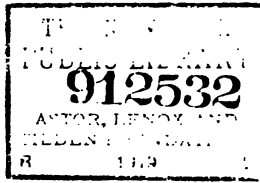
BY  
OSCAR FAY ADAMS  
AUTHOR OF "A BRIEF HANDBOOK OF ENGLISH AUTHORS"

SEVENTH EDITION

REVISED AND ENLARGED




BOSTON  
HOUGHTON, MIFFLIN AND COMPANY  
New York: 11 East Seventeenth Street  
The Riverside Press, Cambridge



Copyright, 1884,  
By OSCAR FAY ADAMS.

*All rights reserved.*



The Riverside Press, Cambridge, Mass., U. S. A.  
Electrotyped and Printed by H. O. Houghton & Company.

THE WRITER  
GRATEFULLY DEDICATES TO  
WILLIAM J. ROLFE  
*The Little Book*  
MADE POSSIBLE BY HIS KINDLY  
ENCOURAGEMENT.



## NOTE TO SECOND EDITION.

---

IN the preparation of this edition the writer has received material assistance from several of the persons named in the former preface, as also from Mr. C. W. Ernst, and Mrs. Grace A. Oliver, of Boston, Mass.; Mr. William Leete Stone, of New York city; and Mr. Appleton Morgan, of Flushing, L. I.; and for the aid so kindly extended he desires in this place to render his grateful acknowledgments.



## PREFACE.

---

IN preparing this brief handbook the writer has especially considered the needs of that large class of readers who have neither means nor disposition to provide themselves with costly biographical works of reference. Necessarily subject to limitations, the book nevertheless includes in its scope more or less extended notice of most of the persons known to American literature. In no other work, so restricted as to size, can be found as many names, or mention of so many authors who have recently achieved distinction. A few names which might reasonably be looked for in this volume are omitted by the wish of their owners, and the absence of data after some others may be similarly explained. The names of two or three persons are included which also have place in the "Handbook of English Authors," their literary work having been done in both countries.

To the many authors in England and America who have cordially coöperated with the writer in his work he desires to express his sincere thanks, as well as to the following persons who have rendered valuable assistance: Mr. Horace E. Scudder, Colonel T. W. Higginson, and Miss C. F. Bates, of Cambridge, Mass.; Mr. E. C. Stedman, Mr. Rossiter Johnson,

Mr. G. P. Lathrop, and Mr. Wm. Winter, of New York City ; Mr. James Berry Bense, of Lynn, Mass. ; Mr. David Hutcheson, of Washington, D. C. ; Miss Frances Bigelow, of Worcester, Mass. ; Mr. Wm. M. Rossetti, Mr. Austin Dobson, Mr. M. D. Conway, and Mrs. Howitt-Watts, of London, England.

That the work as it stands leaves much to be desired no one is more fully conscious than the writer ; but if, imperfect as it may be considered, it shall yet be found of substantial service to those for whom it was written, it will have attained the end which he had in view.

OSCAR FAY ADAMS.

PLAINFIELD, NEW JERSEY, *April 23, 1884.*

## PUBLISHERS REFERRED TO IN THIS VOLUME

---

<i>A. H. C.</i>	American Hebrew Co. . . . .	New York City.
<i>Al.</i>	Allyn, John . . . . .	Boston, Mass.
<i>An.</i>	Anderson & Allen . . . . .	New York City.
<i>And.</i>	Andrus & Church . . . . .	Ithaca, N. Y.
<i>Apl.</i>	Appleton, D., & Co. . . . .	New York City.
<i>Arm.</i>	Armstrong, A. C., & Son . . . . .	" " "
<i>A. S. U.</i>	American Sunday School Union . . . . .	Philadelphia, Pa.
<i>A. T. S.</i>	American Tract Society . . . . .	New York City.
<i>A. U. A.</i>	American Unitarian Association . . . . .	Boston, Mass.
<i>Ba.</i>	Bates, George A. . . . .	Salem, Mass.
<i>Bai.</i>	Baird, Henry Carey, & Co. . . . .	Philadelphia, Pa.
<i>Ban.</i>	Bancroft, A. L. . . . .	San Francisco, Cal.
<i>Bar.</i>	Barnes, A. S., & Co. . . . .	New York City.
<i>Bard.</i>	Bardeen, C. W. . . . .	Syracuse, N. Y.
<i>Br.</i>	Brinton, D. G. . . . .	Philadelphia, Pa.
<i>Bro.</i>	Brown & Gross . . . . .	Hartford, Ct.
<i>Bu.</i>	Butler, T. H., & Co. . . . .	Philadelphia, Pa.
<i>Ca.</i>	Carter, Robert, & Brothers . . . . .	New York City.
<i>Car.</i>	Carleton, G. W., & Co. . . . .	" " "
<i>Cass.</i>	Cassino, S. E. . . . .	Boston, Mass.
<i>Cath.</i>	Catholic Publication Society Co. . . . .	New York City.
<i>Clk.</i>	Clark & Maynard . . . . .	" " "
<i>Clke.</i>	Clarke, Robert, & Co. . . . .	Cincinnati, O.
<i>Clx.</i>	Claxton, E., & Co. . . . .	Philadelphia, Pa.
<i>Cod.</i>	Coddington, Robert . . . . .	New York City.
<i>Col.</i>	Collins & Bro. . . . .	" " "
<i>Cop.</i>	Cowperthwait & Co. . . . .	Philadelphia, Pa.
<i>C. P. S.</i>	Congregational Publishing So- ciety . . . . .	Boston, Mass.
<i>Cr.</i>	Crowell, T. Y. . . . .	New York City.
<i>Cu.</i>	Cupples, Upham & Co. . . . .	Boston, Mass.
<i>Da.</i>	Davis, Robert S., & Co. . . . .	" "
<i>De.</i>	De Witt & Co. . . . .	New York City.
<i>Den.</i>	Dennet, W. H. . . . .	" " "
<i>Des.</i>	Desilver, Chas., & Sons. . . . .	Philadelphia, Pa.
<i>Do.</i>	Dodd, Mead & Co. . . . .	New York City.
<i>Dou.</i>	Douglas, David . . . . .	Edinburgh, Scotland.

**x**     *Publishers Referred to in this Volume.*

<i>Dra.</i>	Draper, Warren F. . . . .	Andover, Mass.
<i>Dut.</i>	Dutton, E. P., & Co. . . . .	New York City.
<i>El.</i>	Ellis, George H. . . . .	Boston, Mass.
<i>Eld.</i>	Eldredge & Bro. . . . .	Philadelphia, Pa.
<i>Est.</i>	Estes & Lauriat . . . . .	Boston, Mass.
<i>Fo.</i>	Fords, Howard & Hulbert . . . . .	New York City.
<i>For.</i>	Fortescue, W. S., & Co. . . . .	Philadelphia, Pa.
<i>Fow.</i>	Fowler & Wells . . . . .	New York City.
<i>Fu.</i>	Funk, I. K., & Co. . . . .	" " "
<i>Gi.</i>	Ginn & Co. . . . .	Boston, Mass.
<i>Go.</i>	Goodrich, E. J. . . . .	Oberlin, O.
<i>Gri.</i>	Griggs, S. C., & Co. . . . .	Chicago, Ill.
<i>Ha.</i>	Hale, E. J., & Son . . . . .	New York City.
<i>Hal.</i>	Hall & Whiting . . . . .	Boston, Mass.
<i>Har.</i>	Harper & Bros. . . . .	New York City.
<i>Ho.</i>	Holt, Henry, & Co. . . . .	" " "
<i>Hol.</i>	Holbrook, M. L. . . . .	" " "
<i>Hou.</i>	Houghton, Mifflin & Co. . . . .	Boston, Mass.
<i>Iv.</i>	Iverson, Blakeman, Taylor & Co. . . . .	New York City.
<i>Jan.</i>	Jansen, McClurg & Co. . . . .	Chicago, Ill.
<i>J. H. U.</i>	Johns Hopkins University . . . . .	Baltimore, Md.
<i>Jo.</i>	Johnson, T. & J. W. . . . .	Philadelphia, Pa.
<i>Jon.</i>	Jones, G. I. . . . .	St. Louis, Mo.
<i>La.</i>	Lea's, Henry, Son & Co. . . . .	Philadelphia, Pa.
<i>Le.</i>	Lee & Shepard . . . . .	Boston, Mass.
<i>Lip.</i>	Lippincott, J. B., & Co. . . . .	Philadelphia, Pa.
<i>Lit.</i>	Little, Brown & Co. . . . .	Boston, Mass.
<i>Lo.</i>	Lothrop, D., & Co. . . . .	" "
<i>Loc.</i>	Lockwood, Brooks & Co. . . . .	" "
<i>L. P. S.</i>	Lutheran Publication Society . . . . .	Philadelphia, Pa.
<i>Mac.</i>	Macmillan & Co. . . . .	New York and London.
<i>Me.</i>	Merriam, G., & Co. . . . .	Springfield, Mass.
<i>Mil.</i>	Miller, James . . . . .	New York City.
<i>Mur.</i>	Murphy, John, & Co. . . . .	Baltimore, Md.
<i>Og.</i>	Ogilvie, J. S., & Co. . . . .	New York City.
<i>Os.</i>	Osgood, James R., & Co. . . . .	Boston, Mass.
<i>P. B.</i>	Presbyterian Bd. of Publication . . . . .	Philadelphia, Pa.
<i>Pe.</i>	Peck, H. H. . . . .	New Haven, Ct.
<i>Pet.</i>	Peterson, T. B., & Bros. . . . .	Philadelphia, Pa.
<i>Phi.</i>	Phillips & Hunt . . . . .	New York City.
<i>Pi.</i>	Piet, John B. . . . .	Baltimore, Md.
<i>Pl.</i>	Plon & Co. . . . .	Paris, France.
<i>Por.</i>	Porter & Coates . . . . .	Philadelphia, Pa.
<i>Pot.</i>	Potter, Ainsworth & Co. . . . .	New York City.
<i>Pott.</i>	Potter, John E. . . . .	Philadelphia, Pa.
<i>Put.</i>	Putnam's, G. P., Sons . . . . .	New York City.

*Publishers Referred to in this Volume.* xi

<i>Ran.</i>	Randolph, A. D. F., & Co. . . . .	New York City.
<i>Re.</i>	Reid, J. A. & R. A. . . . .	Providence, R. I.
<i>Rev.</i>	Revell, Fleming H. . . . .	Chicago, Ill.
<i>Rob.</i>	Roberts Brothers . . . . .	Boston, Mass.
<i>Sad.</i>	Sadlier, D. & J., & Co. . . . .	New York City.
<i>Sau.</i>	Saunders, Otley, & Co. . . . .	London, England.
<i>Scr.</i>	Scribner's, Charles, Sons . . . . .	New York City.
<i>Sev.</i>	Sever, C. W. . . . .	Cambridge, Mass.
<i>Sh.</i>	Sheldon & Co. . . . .	New York City.
<i>So.</i>	Sower, Potts & Co. . . . .	Philadelphia, Pa.
<i>Ste.</i>	Steiger, E., & Co. . . . .	New York City.
<i>Sta.</i>	Stoddart, J. M., & Co. . . . .	Philadelphia, Pa.
<i>Sum.</i>	Sumner, Henry A., & Co. . . . .	Chicago, Ill.
<i>Th.</i>	Thomas, F. H. . . . .	St. Louis, Mo.
<i>Un.</i>	University Publishing Co. . . . .	New York City.
<i>Va.</i>	Van Antwerp, Bragg & Co. . . . .	Cincinnati, O.
<i>W.</i>	White, Stokes & Allen . . . . .	New York City.
<i>Wa.</i>	Ware, W., & Co. . . . .	Boston, Mass.
<i>Wd.</i>	Ward & Drummond . . . . .	New York City.
<i>We.</i>	West, Johnson & Co. . . . .	Richmond, Va.
<i>Wh.</i>	Whittaker, Thomas . . . . .	New York City.
<i>Wi.</i>	Wilson, John . . . . .	Cambridge, Mass.
<i>Wid.</i>	Widdleton, W. J. . . . .	New York City.
<i>Wil.</i>	Wiley, John, & Sons . . . . .	" " "
<i>Wils.</i>	Wilstach, Baldwin & Co. . . . .	Cincinnati, O.
<i>Wn.</i>	Wilson, John . . . . .	London, England.
<i>Wo.</i>	Wood, W. & Co. . . . .	New York City.
<i>Wor.</i>	Worthington, R. . . . .	" " "
<i>Yo.</i>	Young, E. & J. B. . . . .	" " "
<i>Yt.</i>	Yost, Samuel M., & Son . . . . .	Staunton, Va.
<i>Za.</i>	Zell, T. Ellwood . . . . .	Philadelphia, Pa.

The place of birth of the larger number of the authors mentioned in this volume is indicated by an abbreviation placed after the date of birth, which the following list of abbreviations will serve to explain. It has not, however, been thought best to mention locality more exactly than by reference to State or foreign country.

<i>Al.</i>	Alabama.	<i>Ms.</i>	Massachusetts.
<i>A. M.</i>	Asia Minor.	<i>N.</i>	Norway.
<i>B.</i>	Brazil.	<i>N. B.</i>	New Brunswick.
<i>Ba.</i>	Bermuda.	<i>N. C.</i>	North Carolina.
<i>B. G.</i>	British Guiana.	<i>N. H.</i>	New Hampshire.
<i>Bh.</i>	Burmah.	<i>N. J.</i>	New Jersey.
<i>Bm.</i>	Belgium.	<i>N. S.</i>	Nova Scotia.
<i>Cal.</i>	California.	<i>N. Y.</i>	New York.
<i>Ct.</i>	Connecticut.	<i>O.</i>	Ohio.
<i>Del.</i>	Delaware.	<i>P.</i>	Prussia.
<i>D. C.</i>	District of Columbia.	<i>Pa.</i>	Pennsylvania.
<i>E.</i>	England.	<i>Pers.</i>	Persia.
<i>F.</i>	France.	<i>Q.</i>	Quebec.
<i>Fl.</i>	Florida.	<i>Ra.</i>	Russia.
<i>G.</i>	Germany.	<i>R. I.</i>	Rhode Island.
<i>Ga.</i>	Georgia.	<i>S.</i>	Scotland.
<i>Gr.</i>	Greece.	<i>S. C.</i>	South Carolina.
<i>I.</i>	Ireland.	<i>Sd.</i>	Switzerland.
<i>Ia.</i>	Iowa.	<i>Sh.</i>	Sandwich Islands.
<i>Il.</i>	Illinois.	<i>Sl.</i>	Senegal.
<i>Ind.</i>	Indiana.	<i>Sn.</i>	Sweden.
<i>It.</i>	Italy.	<i>Sxy.</i>	Saxony.
<i>J.</i>	Jamaica.	<i>Sy.</i>	Sicily.
<i>Ky.</i>	Kentucky.	<i>Tn.</i>	Tennessee.
<i>La.</i>	Louisiana.	<i>Ts.</i>	Texas.
<i>L. I.</i>	Long Island.	<i>Va.</i>	Virginia.
<i>Mch.</i>	Michigan.	<i>Vt.</i>	Vermont.
<i>Md.</i>	Maryland.	<i>W.</i>	Wales.
<i>Me.</i>	Maine.	<i>Wis.</i>	Wisconsin.
<i>Mg.</i>	Mecklenburg.	<i>W. I.</i>	West Indies.
<i>Ms.</i>	Mississippi.	<i>W. Va.</i>	West Virginia.
<i>Mo.</i>	Missouri.		

## HANDBOOK OF AMERICAN AUTHORS.

---

- Abbey, Henry.** 1842 *N. Y.* —. Poet. Author Ballads of Good Deeds and Other Poems, Poems, and The City of Success and Other Poems. *Pub. Apl.*
- Abbot, Ezra.** 1819 *Me.*—1884. Unitarian biblical scholar of note. Author Literature of the Doctrine of a Future Life, Authenticity of the Fourth Gospel, etc. *Pub. El. Wid.*
- Abbot, Gorham Dummer.** 1807 *Me.*—1874. Bro. to J. Abbott and J. S. C. Abbott. Educational writer. Author Prayer-Book for the Young, Pleasure and Profit, etc.
- Abbott, Austin.** 1831 *Ms.* —. Son to J. A. Legal writer. Co-author with B. V. A. of several works.
- Abbott, Benjamin Vaughan.** 1830 *Ms.* —. Son to J. A. Legal writer. Author Law Dict., Year-Book of Jurisprudence for 1880, Judge and Jury, etc. *Pub. Har. Lit.*
- Abbott, Charles Conrad.** 1843 *N. Y.* —. Archæologist and physician. Author The Stone Age in New Jersey, Primitive Industry, etc. *Pub. Ba. Cass. Apl.*
- Abbott, Edward.** 1841 *Me.* —. Son to J. A. Editor Literary World. Author Paragraph Hist. U. S., Paragraph Hist. Am. Revolution, Revolutionary Times, etc. *Pub. Ran. Rob.*
- Abbott, Jacob.** 1803 *Me.*—1879. Writer for the young. Author of the famous and deservedly popular Rollo Books, Histories of Celebrated Sover-

eigns, Young Christian series, etc. *Pub. Clk. Cr. Do. Har.*

**Abbott, John Stephens Cabot.** 1805 *Me.*—1877. Bro. to J. A. Historian. Author Hist. of Napoleon, Napoleon at St. Helena, Hist. French Revolution, etc. The merit of his works is greatly impaired by their partisan spirit. *Pub. Do. Har. Lo.*

**Abbott, Lyman.** 1835 *Ms.* —. Son to J. A. Religious writer. Editor Christian Union. Author Jesus of Nazareth, Old Testament Shadows of New Testament Truths, Illustrated Commentary on the New Testament, A Layman's Story, etc. *See Lit. World, Jan. 27, 1883. Pub. Do. Fo. Fu. Har.*

**Adams, Mrs. Abigail [Smith].** 1744 *Ms.*—1818. Wife to J. A. Known to literature by her entertaining Letters, edited by Chas. Francis Adams. *Pub. Hou.*

**Adams, Charles Baker.** 1814 *Ms.*—1853. Naturalist. Author Contributions to Conchology, Monographs of Several Species of Shells, etc.

**Adams, Charles Francis.** 1807 *Ms.*—1886. Son to J. Q. A. Statesman. Editor Life and Works of John Adams, Letters of Mrs. Abigail Adams, Life and Works of John Q. Adams, etc. *See Lippincott's Mag. April, 1871, and Carroll's Twelve Americans. Pub. Apl. Hou. Lip. Lit. Scr.*

**Adams, Charles Francis, Jr.** 1835 *Ms.* —. Son to preceding. An authority upon railway science. Author Chapters of Erie, Railroads, A College Fetish, etc. *Pub. Put.*

**Adams, Charles Kendall.** 1835 *Vt.* —. Historical writer. Author Manual of Historical Lit., Democracy and Monarchy in France, etc. *Pub. Ho.*

**Adams, George Burton.** 1851 *Vt.* —. Historical writer. Author Mediæval Civilization in Appleton's History Primers. *Pub. Apl.*

**Adams, Hannah.** 1755 *Ms.*—1831. Historian. Author of *A View of Religious Opinions*, *Hist. New England*, *Hist. of the Jews*, *Evidences of Christianity*, etc. A writer of much merit, and the first woman in America who made literature a profession.

**Adams, Herbert Baxter.** 1850 *Ms.* —. Historical writer. Author *The Germanic Origin of New England Towns*, *Saxon Tithingmen in America*, *Norman Constables in America*, *Village Communities of Cape Ann and Salem*, etc. *Pub. J. H. U.*

**Adams, John.** 1735 *Ms.*—1826. Pres. U. S. Author *Essay on Canon and Feudal Law*, *Defence of the Am. Constitution*, *Hist. of the Dispute with America*, etc. *See Complete Works. See Bancroft's Hist. U. S., McMaster's Hist. of the People of the U. S., N. A. Rev. Oct. 1850, Quarterly Rev. Dec. 1841, and Sparks's Diplomatic Correspondence of the Revolution. Pub. Lit.*

**Adams, John Quincy.** 1767 *Ms.*—1848. Son to preceding. Pres. U. S. Author *Lect. on Rhetoric and Oratory*, *The Bible and its Teachings*, *Poems of Religion and Society*, *Letters on Freemasonry*, and many State Papers. *See Life by Seward, Memoir by Josiah Quincy, and John Q. Adams by John T. Morse in Am. Statesmen. Pub. Lip.*

**Adams, Nehemiah.** 1806 *Ms.*—1878. Congregationalist religious writer. Author *Remarks on Unitarian Belief*, *Life of John Eliot*, *Agnes and the Little Key*, etc. His most noted work, *A South Side View of Slavery*, provoked much criticism. *Pub. Lo.*

**Adams, Samuel.** 1722 *Ms.*—1803. Cousin to J. A. Political writer. *See Life and Public Services of, by W. V. Wells, and Harper's Mag. July, 1876.*

**Adams, Wm.** 1807 *Ct.*—1880. Presbyterian relig-

4 *Handbook of American Authors.*

ious writer. Author *The Three Gardens: Eden Gethsemane Paradise, etc.* *Pub. Scr.*

**Adams, Wm. Taylor**, "Oliver Optic." 1822 *Ms.*

— Author of many popular juvenile works. *Pub. Le.*

**Adler** [äd'ler], **Georg**. 1821 *G.*—1868. Philologist.

Author of a valuable German and English Dict., and other educational works. *Pub. Apl.*

**Agassiz** [ag'a-see or ä-gäs-se'], **Louis Jean Rudolph**.

1807 *Sd.*—1873. Naturalist. Author of *Nat. Hist. of Fresh-Water Fishes of Central Europe*, *Études sur les Glaciers*, *Système Glacière*, *Methods of Study in Nat. Hist.*, *Geological Sketches*, *Structure of Animal Life*, *Journey in Brazil, etc.* See *Whipple's Character and Characteristic Men, Atlantic Monthly, Jan. 1858 and Feb. 1874, and Life, by his wife.* *Pub. Hou.*

**Ainslie, Hew**. 1792 *S.*—1878. Poet. Author *Pilgrimage to the Land of Burns*, and *Scottish Songs, Ballads, and Poems.*

**Albee, John**. 1833 *Ms.* —. Author of *Literary Art*, *St. Aspenquid*, a poem, etc. See *Lit. World, Sept. 10, 1881.* *Pub. Put.*

**Alcott** [awl'kot], **Amos Bronson**. 1799 *Ct.*—1888. Philosopher. Author *Conversations*, *Essays*, *Tablets*, *Concord Days*, *Sonnets and Canzonets*, etc. *Pub. Rob.*

**Alcott, Louisa May**. 1832 *Pa.*—1888. Dau. to A. B. A. Author of *Moods*, *Little Women*, *Little Men*, *An Old-Fashioned Girl*, *Eight Cousins*, *Under the Lilacs*, etc. *Pub. Car. Rob.*

**Alcott, Wm. Alexander**. 1798 *Ct.*—1859. Cousin to A. B. A. Diet reformer. Author *The House I Live in*, *Vegetable Diet*, *Library of Health*, etc. An energetic, earnest writer. *Pub. Pott.*

**Alden** [awl'den], **Henry Mills**. 1836 *Vt.* —. Editor of Harper's Magazine. Author Lect. on the Structure of Paganism, the poem The Ancient Lady of Sorrow, and co-editor with A. H. Guernsey of Harper's Pictorial Hist. of the Great Rebellion, etc. *Pub. Har.*

**Alden, Mrs. Isabella [Macdonald]**, "Pansy." 1841 *N. Y.* —. Writer of religious tales for young people. Author Four Girls at Chautauqua, Chautauqua Girls at Home, etc. *Pub. Lo.*

**Alden, Joseph**. 1807 *N. Y.*—1885. Educational writer of note. Author Example of Washington, Citizen's Manual, Christian Ethics, The Science of Government, etc. *Pub. Apl. Bar. Bard. Iv. Le. Phi. Put. Sh.*

**Alden, Wm. L.** 1837 *Ms.* —. Son to J. A. Author Domestic Explosions, Shooting Stars, Moral Pirates, Cruise of the Canoe Club, Life of Christopher Columbus, etc. *Pub. Har. Ho. Put.*

**Aldrich** [awl'dritch], **Thomas Bailey**. 1837 *N. H.* —. Poet and novelist. Author of the novels Prudence Palfrey, The Queen of Sheba, and The Still-water Tragedy, The Story of a Bad Boy, a volume of sketches containing the famous Marjorie Daw, etc. Among his finest poems are Spring in New England, Baby Bell, and the XII. Sonnets. *See Atlantic Monthly, Dec. 1874. See Complete Poems, one vol., 1882. Pub. Hou.*

**Alexander, Archibald**. 1772 *Va.*—1851. Presbyterian theologian. Evidences of Christianity, The Canon of Scripture, Moral Science, and Bible Dict. are some of his numerous works. Style idiomatic and forcible. *See Life, by J. W. Alexander, and Sprague's Annals of the Am. Pulpit, vol. 3. Pub. P. B. Scr.*

6 *Handbook of American Authors.*

**Alexander, James Waddell.** 1804 *Va.*—1859. Son to A. A. Presbyterian religious writer. Author *Thoughts on Preaching*, *Life of Archibald Alexander*, *Consolation*, etc. *Pub. P. B. Ran. Scr.*

**Alexander, Joseph Addison.** 1809 *Pa.*—1860. Son to A. A. Presbyterian theologian and reviewer. Author *Commentaries on the Psalms*, *Isaiah*, *Acts*, *Matthew*, and *Mark*, and of ninety-two articles in the *Princeton Rev.* A strong writer, possessing an attractive and forcible but often extremely sarcastic style. *See Life*, by *H. C. Alexander*, and *Hart's Am. Lit.* *Pub. P. B. Scr.*

**Alexander, Samuel Davies.** 1819 *N. Y.* —. Son to A. A. Presbyterian religious writer. Author *Princeton College in the 18th Cent.*, etc.

**Alexander, Stephen.** 1806 *N. Y.*—1883. Astronomer. Author *Physical Phenomena of Solar Eclipses*, etc.

**Alger** [äl'jër or awl'jër], **Horatio, Jr.** 1832 *Ms.* —. Author of a long series of popular juvenile tales. *Pub. Le. Og. Por.*

**Alger, Wm. Rounseville.** 1823 *Ms.* —. Unitarian religious writer. Author *Symbolic Hist. of the Cross*, *The School of Life*, *Hist. of the Doctrine of a Future Life*, *The Solitudes of Nature and Man*, *The Friendships of Women*, *Poetry of the Orient*, etc. Style meditative and suggestive. *Pub. A. U. A. Lip. Rob.*

**Allen, Mrs. Elizabeth Ann [Chase] [Akers],** "Florence Percy." 1832 *Me.* —. Poet. "Rock me to sleep, mother," is her most noted poem.

**Allen, Joseph Henry.** 1820 *Ms.* —. Unitarian theologian. Author *Ten Discourses on Orthodoxy*, *Hebrew Men and Times*, *Christian Hist. in Three Great Periods*, and several classical text-books. *Pub. El. Gi. Rob.*



- Allen's Wife, Josiah.** See Holley.
- Allen, Wm.** 1784 *Ms.*—1868. Author of a valuable Biographical and Historical Dict., the first edition of which appeared in 1809 and the last in 1857, and works of lesser note.
- Allibone, Samuel Austin.** 1816 *Pa.* —. Literary lexicographer. Best known by his Critical Dict. of English Literature and British and American Authors. *Pub. Lip.*
- Allston [awl'ston], Washington.** 1779 *S. C.*—1843. Artist and poet. Author Sylphs of the Seasons and Other Poems, The Romance of Monaldi, Lect. on Art, etc. See *Tuckerman's Book of the Artists, and Sunday Afternoon, May, 1878.*
- Alsop [awl'sop], Richard.** 1761 *Ct.*—1815. Poet. Author of A Monody on the Death of Washington, and many witty and satirical political poems. *Pub. Apl.*
- Ames, Fisher.** 1758 *Ms.*—1808. Statesman. Author of Speeches, Orations, and Essays. His style is one of much beauty and vigor. See *Works, with Memoir, 1854.*
- Ames, Mrs. Mary Clemmer.** See Hudson, Mrs.
- Ames, Nathaniel.** 1708 *Ms.*—1764. Author of a widely popular Almanac of the eighteenth century. See *Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 2.*
- Anderson, John Jacob.** 1821 *N. Y.* —. School historian of note. *Pub. Clk.*
- Anderson, Rasmus B.** 1846 *Wis.* —. Norse scholar. Author America not Discovered by Columbus, Norse Mythology, Viking Tales of the North, The Younger Edda, The Elder Edda, etc. See *Lit. World, Aug. 28, 1880. Pub. Gri.*
- Anderson, Rufus.** 1796 *Me.*—1880. Author Foreign Missions, Hist. of Am. Board's Missions in Sand-

wich Islands, Turkey and India, Peloponnesus and Greek Islands, etc. *Pub. C. P. S.*

**Andrews, Ethan Allen.** 1787 *Ct.*—1858. Classical scholar. Author of a Latin-English Dict. and a valuable series of classical text-books. *Pub. Hou.*

**Andrews, Israel Ward.** 1815 *Ct.*—1888. Pres. Marietta College. Author Manual of the Constitution of the U. S., etc. *Pub. Va.*

**Andrews, Samuel J.** 1817 *Ct.* —. Bro. to I. W. A. Author The Life of Our Lord. *Pub. Scr.*

**Andrews, Stephen Pearl.** 1812 *Ms.*—1886. Author of several works on Phonography, The Science of Society, Love, Marriage and Divorce, etc.

**Anthon, Charles.** 1797 *N. Y.*—1867. Classical scholar. Author of a Classical Dict. and many valuable classical text books. *See Galaxy Mag. Sept. 1867. Pub. Har.*

**Anthon, John.** 1784 *Mch.*—1863. Bro. to C. A. Jurist. Author Essay on the Study of Law, Analysis of Blackstone, etc.

**Appleton, Thomas Gold.** 1812 *Ms.*—1884. Essayist. Author of A Sheaf of Papers, A Nile Journal, Windfalls, Syrian Sunshine, and Chequer-Work. *Pub. Rob.*

**Armstrong, John.** 1758 *Pa.*—1843. Author War of 1812 and the famous Newburg Address, 1782.

**Arnold, George.** 1834 *N. Y.*—1865. Poet. Jubilate, Recrimination, Beer, and Cui Bono are some of his best poems. His style lacks finish and his verse is wanting in strength. *See edition with Memoir by Wm. Winter, and Scribner's Mag. July, 1881. Pub. Os.*

**Arr, E. H.** *See* Rollins, Mrs. Ellen.

**Arthur, Timothy Shay.** 1809 *N. Y.*—1885. A prolific writer of moral tales, among which Ten Nights

in a Bar-Room is the most famous. His works are all popular and well intentioned, but their literary merit is not high. *Pub. Col. Lip. Lo. Og. Pet. Por. Pott.*

**Atwater, Lyman.** 1813 *Ct.*—1883. A noted contributor to the Princeton Rev. and author of a Manual of Logic. *Pub. Lip.*

**Audubon, John James.** 1780 *La.*—1851. Ornithologist of eminence. Author *Birds of America*, *Quadrupeds of N. A.*, etc. See *London Quarterly Rev. July, 1832*; *Audubon, the Naturalist*, by Mrs. St. John; and *Journal of Life and Labors of Audubon*.

**Austin, Benjamin.** 1752 *Ms.*—1820. Political writer. Author Constitutional Republicanism.

**Austin, James Trecothick.** 1784 *Ms.*—1870. Author *Life of Elbridge Gerry*, etc.

**Austin, Mrs. Jane [Goodwin].** 1831 *Ms.* 1891. Novelist. Author *Cipher*, *Shadow of Moloch Mountain*, *Mrs. Beauchamp Brown*, *The Desmond Hundred*, *A Nameless Nobleman*, two vols. of fairy tales, *Nantucket Scraps*, etc. Style animated and natural. *Pub. Os. Put. Rob. Sh.*

**Austin, Wm.** 1778 *Ms.*—1841. Best known as the author of the famous sketch *Peter Rugg: the Missing Man*.

**Ayres, Alfred.** See Osmun, Thomas E.

**Azarias, Brother.** See Mullany, Patrick F.

**Bache [băch], Alexander Dallas.** 1806 *Pa.*—1867. Philosopher. Author of numerous valuable scientific papers and coast survey reports.

**Bache, Franklin.** 1792 *Pa.*—1864. Cousin to A. D. B. Physician and chemist. Author of *A System of Chemistry for Students in Medicine*, and co-author

with Wood of a noted Dispensatory of the U. S.  
*See Memoir of, by Geo. B. Wood.*

**Bachman** [bäk'man], **John**. 1799 *N. Y.*—1874. Naturalist and theologian. B. was the assistant of Audubon, writing the larger part of *The Quadrupeds of N. A.*, and also author of many scientific and theological works.

**Backus, Isaac**. 1724 *Ct.*—1806. Baptist historian. Author of *A Hist. of New England with Particular Reference to the Baptists*.

**Bacon, Delia**. 1811 *O.*—1859. Author *Philosophy of the Plays of Shakespeare Unfolded*, an attempt to prove Lord Bacon to be the author of Shakespeare's plays. *See Hawthorne's Recollections of a Gifted Woman.*

**Bacon, Leonard**. 1802 *Mch.*—1881. Bro. to D. B. Congregationalist theologian. Author *Historical Discourses, Essays on Slavery, Genesis of the New England Churches*, etc. *See Century Mag. March, 1883. Pub. Clk. Har.*

**Bacon, Leonard Woolsey**. 1830 *Ct.* —. Son to L. B. Congregationalist religious writer. Author *A Life Worth Living*, etc. *Pub. Ran.*

**Bagby, George Wm.** 1828 *Va.*—1883. Humorist. Author *Letters to Mozis Addums*, etc.

**Baird, Charles Washington**. 1828 *N. J.* —. Son to R. B. Presb. religious writer. Author *Eutaxia, or the Presbyterian Liturgies, Book of Public Prayer, and Hist. of Rye. Pub. Do.*

**Baird, Henry Martyn**. 1832 *Pa.* —. Son to R. B. Author *Modern Greece, Life of Robert Baird, and Hist. of the Rise of the Huguenots of France. Pub. Har. Ran. Scr.*

**Baird, Robert**. 1798 *Pa.*—1863. Presbyterian religious writer. Author *Hist. of the Temperance So-*

- cieties, View of Religion in America, Hist. of the Waldenses, Albigenses, and Vaudois, etc. *See Life*, by H. M. Baird. *Pub. Har.*
- Baird, Samuel John.** 1817 *O.* —. Presbyterian theologian. Author of numerous works on the polity and history of the Presbyterian church.
- Baird, Spencer Fullerton.** 1823 *Pa.*—1887. Naturalist. Secretary of the Smithsonian Institution. Translator and editor of the Iconographic Ency., and co-author with J. Cassin of Birds of N. A. and Mammals of N. A. Editor Annual Record of Science and Industry. *Pub. Cass. Har. Lip. Lit.*
- Baker, George M.** 1832 *Me.* —. Author Amateur Dramas, The Social Stage, and works of a similar character. *Pub. Le.*
- Baker, Mrs. Harriette Newell [Woods],** "Madeline Leslie." 1815 *Ms.* —. Author The Courtesies of Wedded Life, and nearly two hundred moral and religious tales. *Pub. Le. Su.*
- Baker, Wm. Mumford.** 1825 *D. C.*—1883. Novelist. Author The Virginians in Texas, Inside, The New Timothy, Mose Evans, His Majesty Myself, Blessed St. Certainty, Thirlmore, and The Ten Theophanies, a religious work. Style vigorous and original. *Pub. Har. Le. Ran. Rob.*
- Baldwin, John Denison.** 1809 *Ct.*—1883. Archæologist. Editor of the Worcester Spy. Author Pre-Historic Nations, Ancient America, etc. His works show great research and are of much value. *Pub. Har.*
- Ballou, Hosea.** 1771 *N. H.*—1852. Universalist theologian and controversialist. The founder of Universalism in the U. S. An Examination of the Doctrine of Future Retribution is his chief work. *See Biography*, by M. M. Ballou.

- Ballou, Hosea.** 1796 *Vt.*—1861. Neph. to preceding. Author *Ancient Hist. of Universalism*, etc.
- Ballou, Maturin Murray.** 1822 *Ms.* —. Son to H. B. 1st. Littérateur. Author *History of Cuba*, *Biog. of Hosea Ballou*, *Due West*, a vol. of travels, and compiler of *Pearls of Thought*, and similar works. *Pub. Hou.*
- Ballou, Moses.** 1811 *Ms.* —. Neph. to H. B. 1st. Universalist theologian.
- Bancroft, Aaron.** 1755 *Ms.*—1840. Unitarian religious writer, and author of *A Life of Washington*. *Pub. Por.*
- Bancroft, George.** 1800 *Ms.* —. Son to A. B. Historian. The first vol. of his great work, *The Hist. of the U. S.*, appeared in 1834, and the twelfth and concluding one in 1880. A thoroughly revised edition has since been published in six volumes. *Pub. Apl.*
- Bancroft, Hubert Howe.** 1832 *O.* —. Historian. Author *The Native Races of the Pacific States*, *History of the Pacific States*, and *The Early Am. Chroniclers*. These works are exceedingly comprehensive in their scope, and are prepared with the assistance of a number of collaborateurs. *Pub. Apl. Ban.*
- Bangs, Nathan.** 1778 *Ct.*—1862. Methodist theologian. A prolific writer, whose *Hist. of the M. E. Church* is his most valuable work. *See Life and Times of*, by *Abel Stevens*. *Pub. Phi.*
- Banneker, Benjamin.** 1731 *Md.*—1806. Astronomical writer. *See Atlantic Monthly*, *Jan.* 1863.
- Banvard, Joseph.** 1810 *N. Y.*—1887. Miscellaneous writer. Author *Romance of Am. Hist.*, *Plymouth and the Pilgrims*, *Novelties of the New World*, etc. *Pub. Loc.*

- Barber, John Warner.** 1798 *Ct.*—1885. Historical compiler. Author Historical Collections of Mass., Historical Collections of Conn., and similar annals of several other States.
- Barclay, James Turner.** 1807 *Va.*—1874. Campbellite religious writer. Best known as the author of *The City of the Great King*, a valuable work relating to Jerusalem.
- Barlow, Joel.** 1755 *Ct.*—1812. Poet. Author *The Columbiad*, a pretentious, stilted production, and *Hasty Pudding*, a genuinely humorous poem. *See Edinburgh Rev. Oct. 1809, and Life by Todd.*
- Barnard, Charles.** 1838 *Ms.* —. Littérateur. Author *The Tone Masters*, *The Soprano*, *The Strawberry Garden*, etc. Style bright and spirited. *See Hart's Am. Lit. Pub. Le. Put. Scr.*
- Barnard, Frederick Augustus Porter.** 1809 *Ms.*—1889. Educational writer. Pres. Columbia Coll. Author *Letters on College Government*, etc.
- Barnard, Henry.** 1811 *Ct.* —. Educational writer of eminence. Author *National Education in Europe*, *School Architecture*, *Hints and Methods for Teachers*, *Pestalozzi and Pestalozzianism*, etc. Editor of several journals of education. *Pub. Ste.*
- Barnard, John.** 1681 *Ms.*—1770. Congregationalist theologian. The style of his sermons is robust and logical. *See Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 2.*
- Barnes, Albert.** 1798 *N. Y.*—1870. Presbyterian commentator. His *Notes on the New Testament* is his best known work. His scriptural expositions are clearly and distinctly stated. *Pub. Har. P. B.*
- Bartlett, John.** 1820 *Ms.* —. Editor *Familiar Quotations*, *The Shakespeare Phrase-Book*, etc. *Pub. Lit.*
- Bartlett, John Russell.** 1805 *R. I.*—1886. Miscella

neous writer. Author Dict. of Americanisms, Progress of Ethnology, etc., and editor of the Letters of Roger Williams.

**Bartlett, Joseph.** 1763 *Ms.*—1827. Satirical poet. Author The New Vicar of Bray.

**Bartlett, Wm. Henry Chambers.** 1804 *Pa.* —. Scientist. Author treatises on Optics, Mechanics, Spherical Astronomy, etc.

**Bartol, Cyrus Augustus.** 1813 *Me.* —. Unitarian theologian. Author Pictures of Europe, Christian Spirit and Life, Radical Problems, The Rising Faith, Principles and Portraits, etc. *Pub. A. U. A. Rob.*

**Bartram, John.** 1701 *Pa.*—1777. "The Father of American Botany." A shrewd, careful observer. *See Memorials of, by Wm. Darlington, and Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 2.*

**Bartram, Wm.** 1739 *Pa.*—1823. Son to J. B. Botanist and traveler. Best known by his Travels in the South Atlantic States. An enthusiastic writer on all botanical topics.

**Bascom, John.** 1832 *N. Y.* —. Philosopher. Pres. Wisconsin Univ. Author of Psychology, Æsthetics, Political Economy, Science, Philosophy and Religion, Natural Theology, The Science of Mind, The Words of Christ, etc. A keen, influential thinker. *Pub. Dra. Pot. Put.*

**Bates, Arlo.** 1850 *Me.* —. Journalist and novelist. Author Mr. Jacobs and The Pagans. *Pub. Ho.*

**Bates, Charlotte Fiske.** 1838 *N. Y.* —. Poet. Author of a volume of careful verse entitled Risk and Other Poems, and editor of The Longfellow Birthday-Book, The Cambridge Book, etc. *Pub. Cr. Hou.*

- Baxter, Wm.** 1820 *E.* —. Poet and religious writer. Some of his War Lyrics were once widely popular.
- Bayley, James Roosevelt.** 1814 *N. Y.*—1877. R. C. Abp. Baltimore. Religious writer. *Pub. Cath.*
- Beardsley, E. Edwards.** 1808 *Ct.* —. Ecclesiastical historian and biographer. Author *Hist. P. E. Church in Connecticut*, and *Lives of Samuel Johnson, Wm. Samuel Johnson, and Bp. Seabury*. Style dignified and careful. *Pub. Hou.*
- Beasley, Frederick.** 1777 *N. C.*—1845. Episcopal theologian. Author *An Examination of the Oxford Divinity, Search of Truth in the Science of the Human Mind*, and *Reply to Dr. Channing*.
- Beck, Theodore Romeyn.** 1791 *N. Y.*—1855. Medical writer of note. Co-author with his brother, J. B. Beck, of a much-valued *Medical Jurisprudence*.
- Bedell** [bē-dēll'], **Gregory Townsend.** 1793 *N. Y.*—1834. Episcopal religious writer. Author *Renunciation, Ezekiel's Vision, Sermons*, etc. A preacher of much eminence in his day.
- Beecher, Catherine Esther.** 1800 *L. I.*—1878. Dau. to L. B. Best known by her works on physical training. Author *Domestic Economy, Physiology and Calisthenics, Letters to the People, Religious Training of Children*, etc. See *Mrs. Hale's Woman's Record*. *Pub. Fo. Har.*
- Beecher, Charles.** 1815 *Ct.* —. Son to L. B. Congregationalist religious writer. Author *Pen Pictures of the Bible, The Eden Tableau, Redeemer and Redeemed*, etc. *Pub. Le.*
- Beecher, Edward.** 1804 *L. I.* —. Son to L. B. Congregationalist theologian. Author *The Conflict of the Ages, Papal Conspiracy Exposed, Baptism*, etc. *Pub. Apl.*

**Beecher, Henry Ward.** 1813 *Ct.*—1887. Son to L. B. Congregationalist religious and miscellaneous writer. *Life Thoughts*, *Star Papers*, *Yale Lect. on Preaching*, *Lect. to Young Men*, and the novel *Norwood* are his best known works. A pulpit orator of great eminence. *See Parton's Famous Americans, and Abbott's Henry Ward Beecher.* *Pub. Arm. Fo. Har.*

**Beecher, Lyman.** 1775 *Ct.*—1863. Congregationalist theologian of note. Author *Sermons on Temperance*, *Views in Theology*, *Scepticism*, etc. A thinker of great boldness and energy. *See Life and Correspondence, edited by Chas. Beecher, 1864.* *Pub. Har.*

**Beecher, Thomas Kennicutt.** 1824 *Ct.* —. Son to L. B. Religious and miscellaneous writer.

**Belknap** [bél'náp], **Jeremy.** 1744 *Ms.*—1798. Historian. Author *Hist. of New Hampshire*, *Am. Biography*, *The Foresters*, etc.

**Bell, John.** 1796 *I.*—1872. Medical lecturer and journalist of note. Author *Health and Beauty*, *Regimen and Longevity*, etc.

**Bellamy, Joseph.** 1719 *Ct.*—1790. Congregationalist theologian. Style able and learned.

**Bellows, Henry Whitney.** 1814 *N. H.*—1882. Unitarian theologian. *Restatements of Christian Doctrine*, *Sermons*, *Relation of Public Amusements to Public Morality*, and *The Old World in its New Face* are his principal works. *Pub. A. U. A. Har.*

**Benedict, Frank Lee.** 18— —. Novelist. Author *Miss Van Kortland*, *My Daughter Elinor*, *The Price She Paid*, etc. *Pub. Har.*

**Benezet, Anthony.** 1713 *F.*—1784. Philanthropist. His works on slavery first aroused the attention of Clarkson and Wilberforce to the subject.

- Benjamin, Park.** 1809 *B. G.*—1864. Poet and journalist. Of his verse, mainly lyrical in character, *The Old Sexton* is the best remembered example.
- Benjamin, Samuel Green Wheeler.** 1840 *Gr.* —. Artist and littérateur. Author *Art in America*, *The Atlantic Islands*, *Contemporary Art in Europe*, etc. *Pub. Har. Loc. Lo. Ran. Scr.*
- Bennet, Emerson.** 1822 *Ms.* —. Sensational novelist. *Pub. Clx.*
- Bennett, James Gordon.** 1800 *S.*—1872. Journalist. *See Parton's Famous Americans.*
- Bensel, James Berry.** 1856 *N. Y.*—1886. Poet and novelist. Author *In the King's Garden*, the novel *King Cophetua's Wife*, etc. *Pub. Lo.*
- Benson, Eugene.** 1840 *N. Y.* —. Artist and writer upon art. Author *Gaspara Stampa*, and *Art and Nature in Italy.* *Pub. Rob.*
- Benton, Joel.** 1832 *N. Y.* —. Essayist and poet. Author *Under the Apple Boughs*, *Emerson as a Poet*, etc. Style thoughtful, graceful, and finished. *Pub. Hol.*
- Benton, Thomas Hart.** 1782 *N. C.*—1858. Statesman. Author *Speeches*, *Thirty Years' View*, and *Abridgment of the Debates of Congress 1789–1856.* Politically his works are of much value, and as literary productions are marked by taste and simplicity. *Pub. Apl.*
- Berard, Augusta Blanche.** 1824 *N. Y.* —. Author of several excellent school histories. *Pub. Bar. Cop.*
- Berg, Joseph Frederick.** 1812 *W. I.*—1871. Dutch Reformed controversial writer.
- Berrian, Wm.** 1786–1862. Episcopal devotional writer. Author *Family and Private Prayers*, *Historical Sketch of Trinity Church*, etc.

- Bethune** [beh-thoon'], **George Washington.** 1805 *N. Y.*—1862. Dutch Reformed theologian and poet. Author *Hist. of a Penitent*, *Lays of Love and Faith*, etc. Style genial and scholarly. *See Memoir, by A. R. Van Nest.*
- Beverly, Robert.** 16—*Va.*—1716. Colonial historian. Author *Hist. of the Present State of Virginia*, 1705. *See Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 2.*
- Biddle, Charles John.** 1819 *Pa.*—1875. Son to N. B. Journalist. Best known by his careful monograph on the execution of Major André.
- Biddle, Nicholas.** 1786 *Pa.*—1844. Financier. Author of *A Commercial Digest* and numerous brilliant and polished addresses.
- Bigelow, Jacob.** 1787 *Ms.*—1879. Medical and scientific writer of note. *See Memoir, by Ellis. Pub. Har. Wo.*
- Bigelow, John.** 1817 *N. Y.* —. Journalist. Author *Life Benj. Franklin*, *Bryant in Am. Men of Letters*, etc. *Pub. Hou. Lib.*
- Bigelow, Melville Madison.** 1846 *Mch.* —. Jurist. Author *English Procedure in the Norman Period*, *The Law of Fraud*, *Elements of Equity*, and other legal works of value, and editor 8th edition of *Story's Conflict of Laws. Pub. Hou. Lit.*
- Billings, Josh.** *See Shaw, Henry.*
- Binney, Horace.** 1780 *Pa.*—1875. Jurist. Author *Reports of Cases in the Supreme Court of Pennsylvania 1799–1814*, *Leaders of the Old Bar of Phil.*, etc.
- Bird, Frederick Mayer.** 1838 *Pa.* —. Son to R. M. B. Hymnologist. Compiler of several collections of hymns, and a high authority in his department. His hymn library is the largest in America.
- Bird, Robert Montgomery.** 1805 *Del.*—1854. Ro-

mantic novelist. Author *Nick of the Woods*, *Peter Pilgrim*, *Sheppard Lee*, etc., and *The Gladiator* and two other tragedies. *Pub. Arm.*

**Bishop, Joel Prentiss.** 1814 *N.Y.* —. Jurist. Author *Commentaries on Criminal Law*, on *Marriage and Divorce*, on *The Law of Married Women*; on *Criminal Law*, on *Criminal Procedure*, etc. *Pub. Lit. Th.*

**Bishop, Nathaniel Holmes.** 1837 *Ms.* —. Traveler. Author *A Thousand Miles' Walk Across South America*, *The Voyage of the Paper Canoe*, and *Four Months in a Sneak Box*. *Pub. Dou. Le. Pl.*

**Bishop, Wm. Henry.** 1847 *Ct.* —. Novelist. Author *Detmold*, *The House of A Merchant Prince*, and a volume of travels entitled *Old Mexico and her Lost Provinces*. *Pub. Har. Hou.*

**Blackburn, Wm. Maxwell.** 1828 *Ind.* —. Presbyterian religious and historical writer. Author *Hist. of the Christian Church*, *Geneva's Shield*, etc. *Pub. Do. Phi. P. B.*

**Blake, John Lauris.** 1788 *N. H.*—1857. Author of a valuable *Family Encyclopædia*, *Gen. Biographical Dict.*, etc.

**Bledsoe, Albert Taylor.** 1808 *Ky.* —. Metaphysical and mathematical writer. Author of *Essay on Liberty and Slavery*, *Examination of Edwards on the Will*, *Philosophy of Mathematics*, etc. *Pub. Lip.*

**Blunt, Edmond March.** 1770 *N. H.*—1862. Nautical writer. Author *The Am. Coast Pilot*.

**Boardman, George Dana.** 1828 *Bh.* —. Baptist religious writer. Author *Studies in the Creative Week*, *Epiphanies of the Risen Lord*, *Titles of a Pastor's Wednesday Evening Lectures*, etc. *Pub. Apl. A. S. U.*

- Boardman, Henry Augustus.** 1808 *N. Y.*—1880. Presbyterian theologian. Author *The Bible in the Family, The Bible in the Counting-House, The Christian Ministry not a Priesthood, etc.* *Pub. Lip. P. B.*
- Baker, George Henry.** 1824 *Pa.* —. Dramatic poet. Author of the tragedies *Calaynos, Anne Boleyn, Lenor de Guzman, and Francesca da Rimini; Poems of the War, The Book of the Dead, etc.* With the exception of *Francesca da Rimini* his dramas are better suited for closet reading than for acting. *Pub. Lip.*
- Bolton, Mrs. Sarah T. [Barritt].** 1820 *Ky.* —. Poet. *Paddle Your Own Canoe* is her most noted poem.
- Bonner, Sherwood.** See MacDowell, Mrs.
- Bosman, John Leeds.** 1757  *Md.*—1823. Legal and historical writer. Author *Hist. Maryland, etc.*
- Botta, Mrs. Anne Charlotte [Lynch].** 1820 *Vt.* —. Wife to V. B. Littérateur. Author *Handbook of Universal Lit., Leaves from the Diary of a Recluse, etc.* *Pub. Hou.*
- Botta, Vincenzo.** 1818 *Iy.* —. Historical writer. Author *Life of Cavour, Historical Account of Modern Philosophy in Italy, Dante as Philosopher, Patriot, and Poet, etc.* *Pub. Scr.*
- Boudinot [boo'de-not], Elias.** 1740 *Pa.*—1821. Religious writer. Author *The Age of Revelation* and other works, much read at one time, but now nearly forgotten.
- Bouvier [boo'veer], Hannah M.** 1811 *Pa.*—18—. Dau. to J. B. Author *Familiar Astronomy.* *Pub. So.*
- Bouvier, John.** 1787 *F.*—1851. Jurist. Author *Law Dict., Institutes of Am. Law, etc.* *Pub. Lip. Lit.*

- Bowditch, Nathaniel.** 1773 *Ms.*—1838. Mathematician. His translation of La Place is his greatest work. *See Memoir, by N. I. Bowditch.*
- Bowen, Francis.** 1811 *Ms.* —. Philosopher. Author Critical Essays on Speculative Philosophy, Modern Philosophy, Treatise on Logic, Am. Political Economy, etc. *See Harvard Register, May, 1881. Pub. Al. Scr. Wa.*
- Bowen, Mrs. Sue [Petigru] [King].** 1824 *S. C.*—1875. Novelist. Author Busy Moments of an Idle Woman, Sylvia's World, Gerald Gray's Wife, etc.
- Bowles, Samuel.** 1826 *Ms.*—1877. Journalist. Editor The Springfield Republican. Author Across the Continent, Our New West, etc.
- Boyd, James R.** 1804 *N. Y.* —. Educational and religious writer. Author Elements of Rhetoric and Literary Criticism, Moral Philosophy, etc. *Pub. Har.*
- Boyesen, Hjalmar Hjorth.** 1848 *N.* —. Novelist and poet. Author Gunnar, A Norseman's Pilgrimage, Tales from Two Hemispheres, Falconberg, A Daughter of the Philistines, etc. *See Scribner's Mag. Oct. 1877. Pub. Scr.*
- Brace, Charles Loring.** 1826 *Ct.* —. Author Norsefolk, Home Life in Germany, The Races of the Old World, Gesta Christi, etc. *Pub. Arm. Scr.*
- Brackenridge, Hugh Henry.** 1748 *S.*—1816. Humorist. Author Modern Chivalry. Style keenly satirical. *See edition 1848, and Hart's Am. Lit.*
- Bradstreet, Mrs. Anne [Dudley].** 1612 *E.*—1672. Poet. The first American woman of letters. Called by her contemporaries "The Tenth Muse." *See Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 1, and Helen Campbell's Anne Bradstreet in Famous Women.*
- Brainard, John Gardiner Calkins.** 1796 *Ct.*—1828

Poet. His chief claim to remembrance is the fine poem beginning, "I saw two clouds at morning."  
*See Griswold's Poets and Poetry of America.*

**Breckinridge, Robert Jefferson.** 1800 *Ky.*—1871. Presbyterian theologian of note. Author *The Knowledge of God*, etc. Style clear and forcible.  
*See Memorials and Biographical Sketches*, by Jas. Freeman Clarke. *Pub. Ca.*

**Briggs, Charles Frederick.** 1804 *Ms.*—1877. Journalist. Best known as the author of the novel *Harry Franco*. Style genial and pleasing. *See Lowell's Fable for Critics.*

**Brinton, Daniel Garrison.** 1837 *Pa.* —. Physician and archæologist. Author *The Myths of the New World*, *The Religious Sentiment*, *American Hero-Myths*, *Aboriginal Am. Authors*, etc., and editor *The Maya Chronicles*, *The Comedy-Ballet of Güegüence*, etc. *Pub. Br. Ho.*

**Bristed, Charles Astor.** 1820 *N. Y.*—1874. Littérateur. Author *Five Years in an English University*, *The Upper Ten Thousand*, etc.

**Brodhead, John Romeyn.** 1814 *Pa.*—1873. Historian. Author *Hist. of the State of New York*, a valuable and standard work. *See Scribner's Mag. Feb. 1877.* *Pub. Har.*

**Brooks, Charles Timothy.** 1813 *Ms.*—1883. German scholar of eminence. His versions of Schiller, Richter, Goethe, and Scheffel take high rank among translations. Author *Songs of Field and Flood*, *The Simplicity of Christ*, etc. *Pub. Rob.*

**Brooks, Edward.** 1831 *N. Y.* —. Educational writer of note. *Pub. So.*

**Brooks, Mrs. Maria [Gowen].** 1795 *Ms.*—1845. Poet. Called by Southey "Maria del Occidente." Author of *Zophiel*, a powerful but morbid and fit

fully vehement poem. *See Griswold's Female Poets of America, and Harper's Mag. Jan. and May, 1879. Pub. Le.*

**Brooks, Nathan Covington.** 1809  *Md.* —. Author of an excellent series of classical text-books and A Complete Hist. of the Mexican War. *Pub. Bar. Clx.*

**Brooks, Noah.** 1830  *Me.* —. Writer of tales for young people. Author The Boy Emigrants, The Fairport Nine, etc. *Pub. Scr.*

**Brooks, Phillips.** 1835  *Ms.* —. Broad Church theologian. Author The Influence of Jesus, Lect. on Preaching, Sermons, Sermons in English Churches, etc. A leader of modern religious thought. *Pub. Dut.*

**Brougham** [broo'am or broo'm], **John.** 1814  *I.*—1880. Dramatist. Author of over a hundred comedies and farces, many of which have been very successful. *See Life, by Wm. Winter.*

**Brown, Charles Brockden.** 1771  *Pa.*—1810. Novelist. Author Wieland, Ormond, Arthur Mervyn, Edgar Huntly, Clara Howard, Jane Talbot, and Sky-Walk. Style vivid, often morbid, and highly inventive.

**Brown, David Paul.** 1795  *Pa.*—1872. Author of several tragedies, and The Forum, or Forty Years' Practice at the Bar.

**Brown, Goold.** 1791  *Ms.*—1857. Grammarian of note. Author Grammar of English Grammars, Institutes of English Grammar, etc. *Pub. Wo.*

**Brown, Henry Armitt.** 1846  *Pa.*—1878. Orator. *See Memoir, by Hoppin, and Atlantic Monthly, Aug. 1880.*

**Brown, John W.** 1814  *N. Y.*—1849. Poet. Author Christmas Bells, etc.

- Browne, Charles Farrar.** "Artemus Ward." 1834 *Me.*—1867. Humorist. Author Artemus Ward: his Book, Artemus Ward Among the Mormons, Artemus Ward in London, etc. *See Scribner's Mag. Oct. 1877, and May, 1881, and Haweis's Am. Humorists.*
- Browne, John Ross.** 1817 *I.*—1875. Humorist. Author American Family in Germany, Yusef, Land of Thor, and other vols. of travels. *Pub. Apl. Har.*
- Brownell, Henry Howard.** 1820 *R. I.*—1872. Neph. to T. C. B. Poet. Author Songs of a Soldier, etc. His war lyrics rank among the finest of their kind. *See edition 1866.*
- Brownell, Thomas Church.** 1779 *Ms.*—1865. Bp. Ct. Religious writer. Author Family Prayer-Book, Commentary on the Prayer-Book, Youthful Christian's Guide, etc. *Pub. Clx.*
- Brownson, Orestes Augustus.** 1803 *Vt.*—1876. Roman Catholic theologian. Author Charles Elwood, an autobiographic novel, Leaves from my Experience, etc. A clear, bold, and earnest thinker. As editor of Brownson's Review he ably defended the Roman Catholic faith. *Pub. Sad.*
- Bruce, Wallace.** 1844 *N. Y.* —. Poet and lecturer. Author The Hudson, The Land of Burns, etc. *Pub. Hou.*
- Bryant, John Howard.** 1807 *Ms.* —. Bro. to W. C. B. Poet. *See Griswold's Poets and Poetry of America.*
- Bryant, Wm. Cullen.** 1794 *Ms.*—1878. Poet and journalist. Editor The N. Y. Evening Post. Author The Flood of Years, The Little People of the Snow, Song of the Sower, Thanatopsis, etc. His greatest work is his translation of the Iliad and Odyssey. Among the best of his lighter poems is

- The Planting of the Apple-Tree. *See Commemorative Address by G. W. Curtis, Scribner's Mag. Aug. 1878, Lippincott's Mag. July, 1882, Bryant in Am. Men of Letters, Life by Parke Godwin, and Biography by A. J. Symington. Pub. Apl. Hou.*
- Buckingham, Joseph Tinker.** 1779 *Ct.*—1861. Journalist. Author Specimens of Newspaper Literature, Personal Memoir, etc.
- Bulfinch, Stephen Greenleaf.** 1809 *Ms.*—1870. Unitarian religious writer. Author Poems, Lays of the Gospel, Communion Thoughts, etc. *Pub. A. U. A. Lc.*
- Bullions, Peter.** 1791 *S.*—1864. Classical scholar. Author of a valuable series of classical text-books. *Pub. Sh.*
- Bunner, Henry Cuyler.** 18— ——. Ed. of Puck. Author of *Airs from Arcady and Elsewhere*, and the novel *The Woman of Honor*. *Pub. Os. Scr.*
- Burdett, Charles.** 1815 *N. Y.*—18—. Journalist and novelist. Author *Life of Kit Carson*, etc. *Pub. Por. Pott.*
- Burdette, Robert Jones.** 1844 *Pa.* ——. Humorist. Editor *Burlington Hawkeye*. Author *Life of Wm. Penn, Hawkeyes*, etc. *Pub. Ho.*
- Burgess, George.** 1809 *R. I.*—1866. Bp. Me. Author *Ecclesiastical Hist. of New England*, *The Christian Life*, *The Book of Psalms in English verse*, etc. *See Memoir, by A. Burgess. Pub. Bro. Ran.*
- Burleigh, Wm. Henry.** 1812 *Ct.*—1871. Poet. *See Memoir, by Celia Burleigh. Pub. Hou.*
- Burnap, George Washington.** 1802 *N. H.*—1859. Unitarian controversialist. Author *Popular Objections to Unitarian Christianity Considered*, etc.
- Burnett, Mrs. Frances [Hodgson].** 1849 *E.* ——.

- Novelist. Author *Haworth*, *That Lass o' Lowrie's*, *Through One Administration*, *Louisiana*, *Esmeralda*, *A Fair Barbarian*, etc. *Pub. Os. Pet. Scr.*
- Burnham, Mrs. Clara Louise** [Root]. 1854 *Ms.*  
— . Novelist. Author *No Gentlemen*, *A Sane Lunatic*, etc. Style animated and pleasing. *Pub. Sw.*
- Burr, Enoch Fitch.** 1818 *Ct.* — . Congregationalist religious writer. Author *Pater Mundi*, *Ad Fidem*, *Doctrine of Evolution*, *Ecce Cælum*, *Sunday Afternoons*, *Toward the Strait Gate*, *Ecce Terra*, etc. *Pub. A. T. S. Loc.*
- Burritt, Elihu.** 1811 *Ct.*—1880. Linguist. Called "The Learned Blacksmith." Author *Sparks from the Anvil*, *a Voice from the Forge*, *Peace Papers for the People*, etc. *See Memorial, by C. Northend. Pub. Ran. Sh.*
- Burroughs, John.** 1837 *N. Y.* — . Essayist. Author *Wake-Robin*, *Winter Sunshine*, *Locusts and Wild Honey*, *Birds and Poets*, *Pepacton*, etc. A minute, keen observer of nature, possessing an original, vivacious style. *See Scribner's Mag. Jan. 1877. Pub. Hou.*
- Burton, Wm. Evans.** 1804 *E.*—1860. Comedian and miscellaneous writer. Best known by his *Cyclopædia of Wit and Humor. Pub. Apl.*
- Bush, George.** 1796 *Vt.*—1860. Swedenborgian biblical commentator of note. Author *Commentaries on Genesis*, *Exodus*, *Leviticus*, *Numbers*, *Joshua*, *Judges*, the *Psalms*, *Life of Mohammed*, etc. *Pub. Har.*
- Bushnell, Horace.** 1802 *Ct.*—1876. Congregationalist theologian. Author *Christian Nurture*, *God in Christ*, *Christian Theology*, *The Vicarious Sacrifice*, *Politics the Law of God*, *Nature and the Supernatural*, *Moral Uses of Dark Things*, etc.

*See Life and Letters, and Atlantic Monthly, Jan. 1881. Pub. Scr.*

**Butler, Wm. Allen.** 1825 *N. Y.* —. Satirical poet. Author *Nothing to Wear, Two Millions, General Average, etc.*

**Byles, Mather.** 1706 *Ms.*—1788. Poet. Of great renown in his day as a humorist. *See Sprague's Annals Am. Pulpit, vol. 1, and Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 2.*

**Byrd, Wm.** 1674 *Va.*—1744. His Journals, first published in 1841, are known as *The Westover Manuscripts*. Style pleasing and quaintly humorous. *See Hart's Am. Lit.; also Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 2.*

**Cable, George Washington.** 1844 *La.* —. Novelist. Author *Old Creole Days, The Grandissimes, Madame Delphine, Dr. Sevier, Simms in Am. Men of Letters, etc. Pub. Scr.*

**Caldwell, Charles.** 1772 *N. C.*—1853. Physician. Author *Life and Campaigns of Gen. Greene*, and translator of Blumenbach's *Elements of Physiology, etc. See Autobiography, 1855, and Life, by Carruthers.*

**Calef, Robert.** 1652 *Ms.*—c. 1723. Author *More Wonders of the Invisible World*, a satirical work in opposition to witchcraft persecutions, which was publicly burnt by Increase Mather. *See Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 2.*

**Calhoun** [kál-hoon'], **John Caldwell.** 1782 *S. C.*—1850. Statesman. Author *Treatise on the Nature of Governments*, and six vols. of speeches. Style strong, concise, and severely logical. *See Life by Jenkins, Parton's Famous Americans, and Von Holst's Calhoun in Am. Statesmen. Pub. Apl.*

**Calvert, George Henry.** 1803 *Md.* —. Poet and

essayist. Author Goethe: his Life and Works, Dante and his Latest Translators, a translation of Schiller's Don Carlos, Count Julian, a tragedy, and many volumes of verse. His prose is scholarly and refined, but his poetry has met with much adverse criticism. *See Lit. World, June 16, 1883. Pub. Le.*

**Campbell, Alexander.** 1788 *I.*—1865. Theologian and founder of the sect of Campbellites. His writings are mainly controversial, and are very numerous. *See Hart's Am. Lit. and Memoir by Richardson.*

**Campbell, Bartley.** 1843 *Pa.*—1888. Dramatist. Author My Partner, The Galley Slave, Matrimony, Siberia, and other popular plays.

**Campbell, Charles.** 1807 *Va.* —. Historian. Author Hist. of the Colony of Virginia, Genealogy of the Spotswood Family, etc. *Pub. Lip.*

**Campbell, Mrs. Helen [Stuart].** 1839 —. Novelist and littérateur. Author Under Green Apple Boughs, Unto the Third and Fourth Generation, The Ainslee Stories, Anne Bradstreet in Famous Women, Patty Pearson's Boy, etc. *Pub. Fo. Rob.*

**Carey, Henry Charles.** 1793 *Pa.*—1879. Son to M. C. Political economist of eminence. Author Principles of Political Economy, The Credit System, The Principles of Social Science, Lectures on the Currency, etc. A strong, original writer, and a leading authority in his department. *See Allibone's Dict. and Memoir by Wm. Elder. Pub. Bai. Lip.*

**Carey, Mathew.** 1760 *I.*—1839. Political economist. Author Essays on Political Economy.

**Carleton, Wm.** 1845 *Mch.* —. Poet. Author Farm Ballads, Farm Festivals, Farm Legends, etc. His verse does not take a high rank, but it has been widely read, and displays a keen sympathy

- for the commoner, harder phases of life. *See Harper's Mag. March, 1884, and Lit. World, Jan. 26, 1884. Pub. Har.*
- Carruthers, Wm. A.** 1800 *Va.*—1850. Author *The Cavaliers of Virginia, Knights of the Horse-Shoe, etc.*
- Carter, Robert.** 1819 *N. Y.*—1879. Littérateur. Author *A Summer Cruise on the Coast of New England.* Was one of the editors of Appleton's *Am. Cyclopædia*, to the earlier and later editions of which he contributed many articles, the most important being on Jefferson Davis and *The Confederate States.* *See Lit. World, Feb. 15, 1879.*
- Cary, Alice.** 1820 *O.*—1871. Poet. Author of *Lyra and Other Poems, A Lover's Diary, etc., and Clovernook, Pictures of Country Life, and other prose works.* *See Memorials of Alice and Phæbe Cary, by Mrs. [Clemmer] Hudson. Pub. Arm. Hou. Lip. Wid.*
- Cary, Phæbe.** 1824 *O.*—1871. Sister to A. C. Poet. Author *Poems and Parodies, and Poems of Faith, Hope, and Resignation. Field Preaching and Nearer Home* are among her best poems. Of the sisters, Phæbe possessed the most original and brilliant mind. *Pub. Hou. Lip.*
- Casey, Silas.** 1807 *R. I.*—1882. Military writer. Author several standard works on infantry tactics.
- Cassin, John.** 1813 *Pa.*—1869. Naturalist. Author *Am. Ornithology, A General Synopsis of N. A. Ornithology, etc.*
- Catherwood, Mrs. Mary [Hartwell].** 1848 *O.* — Novelist. Author *Craque o' Doom, Old Caravan Days, etc. Pub. Lip.*
- Catlin, George.** 1796 *Pa.*—1872. Artist and traveler. Author *Notes of Travel, and Illustrations of the*

Manners, Customs, and Condition of the N. A. Indians, a work of lasting interest. *See Edinburgh Rev. Jan. 1842, and Tuckerman's Book of the Artists.*

**Chadbourne, Paul A.** 1823 *Me.*—1883. Pres. Williams Coll. Naturalist. Author Relations of Natural Hist. to Intellect, Taste, Wealth, and Religion, Natural Theology, Instinct in Animals and Men, etc. *Pub. Bar. Put.*

**Chadwick, John White.** 1840 *Ms.* —. Poet and Unitarian religious writer. Author Poems, In Nazareth Town, The Man Jesus, The Faith of Reason, etc. A thinker of extremely radical views. *Pub. Put. Rob.*

**Chalkley, Thomas.** 1675 *E.*—1749. Quaker missionary. His writings, consisting of religious tracts and a Journal of his experiences, are noted for their simplicity and beauty.

**Champlin, James Tift.** 1811 *Ct.*—1882. Educational writer. Author First Principles of Ethics, Lessons on Political Economy, Text-Book on Intellectual Philosophy, etc. *Pub. Al. Apl. Pot. Sev.*

**Champlin, John Denison, Jr.** 1834 *Ct.* —. Educational writer. Author Young Folks' Cyclopædia of Common Things, Young Folks' Cyclopædia of Persons and Places, Young Folks' Hist. of the War for the Union, Young Folks' Catechism of Common Things, etc. *Pub. Ho.*

**Champney, Mrs. Lizzie [Williams].** 1850 *O.* —. Writer of tales and sketches. Author In the Sky-Garden, All Around a Palette, Bourbon Lilies, the novel Sebia's Tangled Web, etc. *Pub. Loc. Lo.*

**Channing, Edward Tyrrel.** 1790 *R. I.*—1856. Bro. to W. E. C. 1<sup>st</sup>. Critical and biographical writer.

**Channing, Walter.** 1786 *R. I.*—1876. Bro. to W. E.

- C. 1<sup>st</sup>. Physician. Author of several valuable medical works.
- Channing, Wm. Ellery.** 1780 R. I.—1842. Unitarian theologian of eminence. Author *Evidences of Christianity*, *Self-Culture*, *Sermons*, etc. See *Westminster Rev. Jan. 1849*, *N. A. Rev. Oct. 1835*, *Sprague's Annals Am. Pulpit*, vol. 1, *Memoirs by W. H. Channing*, *Channing by C. T. Brooks*, *Reminiscences by Miss Peabody*, and *Correspondence of Channing and Lucy Aikin*. Pub. A. U. A.
- Channing, Wm. Ellery.** 1818 Ms. —. Son to W. C. Poet. Author *The Wanderer*, *Near Home*, *Thoreau*, the Poet Naturalist, etc. Style meditative and refined. His verse is of a character more keenly appreciated by poets than by readers in general. Pub. *Hou. Rob.*
- Channing, Wm. Francis.** 1820 Ms. —. Son to W. E. C. 1<sup>st</sup>. Medical writer.
- Channing, Wm. Henry.** 1810 Ms.—1884. Unitarian religious writer. Author *Memoirs of Wm. E. Channing*, *The Christian Church and Social Reform*, etc.
- Chapin, Edwin Hubbell.** 1814 N. Y.—1881. Universalist preacher of eminence. Author *The Crown of Thorns*, *Humanity in the City*, *Christianity the Perfection of True Manliness*, *Moral Aspects of City Life*, *Discourses on the Lord's Prayer*, etc. See *Life*, by Sumner Ellis. Pub. Mil.
- Chaplin, Jeremiah.** 1813 Ms.—1886. Baptist religious writer. Author *Riches of Bunyan*, *Chips from the White House*, etc. His best work is the *Life of Henry Dunster*, First President of Harvard College. Pub. Lo. Wd. Wid.
- Chase, Ira.** 1793 Vt.—1864. Baptist theologian. Author *Life of Bunyan*, *Design of Baptism*, etc.
- Chase, Thomas.** 1827 Ms. —. Classical scholar.

Author of *Hellas*, her *Monuments and Scenery*, etc., and co-editor with Geo. Stuart of a series of classical text-books. *Pub. Eld.*

**Chauncey** [chän'st or chaun'st], **Charles**. 1589 *E.*—1672. Puritan theologian. Author of *Justification*, etc. See *Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 1.*

**Chauncey, Charles**. 1705 *Ms.*—1787. Great-grandson to preceding. Congregationalist theologian. Author *Seasonable Thoughts on the State of Religion in New England*, etc. A writer of great research and intellectual vigor. See *Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 2.*

**Cheever, George Barrell**. 1807 *Me.* —. Religious and miscellaneous writer. Author *Deacon Giles's Distillery*, *Studies in Poetry*, *Wanderings of a Pilgrim in the Shadow of Mont Blanc*, etc. *Pub. Ca. Ran. Wil.*

**Cheever, Henry Theodore**. 1814 *Me.* —. Bro. to G. B. C. *The Island World of the Pacific* is one of his most popular works. *Pub. Har. Lo.*

**Chesebro** [cheez'brō], **Caroline**. 1825 *N. Y.*—1873. Novelist. Author *Peter Carradine*, *The Children*, etc. *The Foe in the Household*, her finest work, is one of the best of American novels. *Pub. Do.*

**Child, Francis James**. 1825 *Ms.* —. Critic and scholar. Editor Am. edition of *The British Poets*, of *English and Scottish Popular Ballads*, etc. A high authority upon all matters connected with English literature and philology. *Pub. Hou.*

**Child, Mrs. Lydia Maria [Francis]**. 1802 *Ms.*—1880. *Hobomok*, a novel. *Philothea*, *Looking Toward Sunset*, *Romance of the Republic*, and *An Appeal for that Class of Americans Called Africans* are her most noted works. A writer of lively sympathies and noble aims. See *Letters of, and Lowell's Fable for Critics*. *Pub. Hou. Lo. Rob.*

- Choate, Rufus.** 1799 *Ms.*—1858. Orator. Known to literature by his Lectures, Addresses, and Speeches. Style brilliant and persuasive. *See Works with Memoir, Life by E. G. Parker, Memoir by S. G. Brown, N. A. Rev. Jan. 1863, Harper's Mag. Nov. 1878, and Some Recollections of by E. P. Whipple. Pub. Lit.*
- Choules** [chōlz], **John Overton.** 1801 *E.*—1856. Miscellaneous writer. Author *Hist. of Missions, Christian Offering, Young Americans Abroad,* etc.
- Church, Benjamin.** 1734 *R. I.*—1776. Political satirist and poet.
- Church, Pharcellus.** 1801 *N. Y.*—1886. Baptist religious writer. *Seed-Truths* is his most important work. *Pub. Sh.*
- Claiborne** [klā'burn], **John F. H.** 1807 *Mi.*—1884. Historian. Author *Hist. of the War of Secession, and Lives of Gen. Dale and Gen. Quitman. Pub. Har.*
- Clark, Davis Wasgatt.** 1812 *Me.*—1871. Methodist religious writer. Author *Mental Discipline, Death-Bed Scenes,* etc. *Pub. Phi.*
- Clark, Lewis Gaylord.** 1810 *N. Y.*—1873. Humorous writer. Author *Knick-Knacks,* etc.
- Clark, Thomas March.** 1812 *Ms.* —. Bp. R. I. Religious writer of the Broad Church school. Author *Primary Truths, Lect. to Young Men and Women, Early Discipline and Culture,* etc. *Pub. Apl. Le.*
- Clark, Willis Gaylord.** 1810 *N. Y.*—1841. Twin bro. to L. G. C. Poet. *See Griswold's Poets and Poetry of America.*
- Clarke, Edward Hammond.** 1820 *Ms.*—1877. Physician. Author *Sex in Education, The Building of*

a Brain, Visions : a Study of False Sight, etc. *Pub. Hou.*

**Clarke, James Freeman.** 1810 *N. H.*—1888. Unitarian theologian. Ten Great Religions, Christian Doctrine of Prayer, Thomas Didymus, Common Sense in Religion, Steps of Belief, Events and Epochs in Religious Hist., and Self-Culture are some of his most important works. He is also the author of religious verse of much merit. *Pub. A. U. A. Hou. Le. Loc. Os.*

**Clarke, MacDonald.** 1798 *Ct.*—1842. Poet. Author of Elixir of Moonshine — a Collection of Prose and Poetry by the Mad Poet, etc. An erratic and fantastic writer. *See Baldwin's Monthly, Aug. 1880.*

**Clarke, Rebecca Sophia,** "Sophie May." 18—*Me.* —. Writer of stories for young people. Author of Quinnebasset Girls, The Doctor's Daughter, etc. *Pub. Le.*

**Clarke, Richard H.** 1827 *D. C.* —. Biographer. Lives of Deceased R. C. Bishops of the U. S. is his chief work.

**Clay, Henry.** 1777 *Va.*—1852. Statesman. Known to literature by his published speeches. *See N. A. Rev. Jan. 1866, Parton's Famous Americans, Lives by Mallory and Colton, and Henry Clay by Carl Schurz in Am. Statesmen.*

**Clemens, Samuel Langhorne,** "Mark Twain." 1835 *Mo.* —. Humorist. Author Innocents Abroad, Roughing It, Tom Sawyer, The Gilded Age (with C. D. Warner), etc. *See Haweis's American Humorists, and Century Mag. Sept. 1882.*

**Clement, Mrs. Clara Erskine.** *See Waters, Mrs.*

**Clemmer, Mrs. Mary.** *See Hudson, Mrs.*

**Cleveland, Charles Dexter.** 1802 *Ms.*—1869. Edu-

- cational writer. Author of Compendiums of English, American, and Classical Literature, Eng. Literature of the 19th Cent., etc. *Pub. Bar. Clx. Lip.*
- Cobb, Sylvanus.** 1823 *Me.*—1887. Writer of sensational tales of little merit.
- Coffin, Charles Carleton.** 1821 *N. H.* —. Journalist and lecturer. Author *My Days and Nights on the Battlefield, Building the Nation, Old Times in the Colonies*, and other books for young people. *See Hart's Am. Lit. Pub. Est. Har. Le.*
- Coffin, Robert Barry,** "Barry Gray." 1826 *N. Y.*—1886. Author *Matrimonial Infelicities, Who is the Heir?* etc.
- Coffin, Robert S.** 1797 *Me.*—1827. Poet. Called "The Boston Bard." *See Poems, pub. 1826.*
- Cogswell, Joseph Green.** 1786 *Ms.*—1871. Scholar. Superintendent Astor Library.
- Coit, Thomas Winthrop.** 1803 *Ct.*—1885. Episcopal theologian. Author *Theological Commonplace Book, Puritanism, Lect. on the Early Hist. of Christianity in England*, etc.
- Colburn, Warren.** 1793 *Ms.*—1833. Mathematician of note. *Pub. Hal. Hou. Loc.*
- Colden, Cadwallader.** 1688 *S.*—1776. A Hist. of the Five Nations is his chief work. An industrious, versatile writer. *See Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 2.*
- Collier, Joseph Avery.** 1828 *Ms.*—1864. Religious writer for the young. Author *Little Crowns, Dawn of Heaven*, etc. *Pub. Ca.*
- Collier, Robert Laird.** 1837  *Md.* —. Unitarian religious writer and littérateur. Author *Every-Day Subjects in Sunday Sermons, Meditations on the Essence of Christianity, Henry Irving: a Sketch and a Criticism*, etc. *Pub. A. U. A. Rob.*
- Collyer, Robert.** 1823 *E.* —. Unitarian religious

- writer. Author *The Life That Now Is*, *Nature and Life*, *A Man in Earnest*, etc. *Pub. Le. Put.*
- Colman, Lyman.** 1796 *Ms.*—1882. Religious writer. Author *Ancient Christianity Exemplified*, *Manual of Prelacy and Ritualism*, etc. *Pub. Lip.*
- Colton, Calvin.** 1789 *Ms.*—1857. Episcopal religious and miscellaneous writer. Author *Life of Henry Clay*, *Junius Tracts*, etc.
- Colton, George Hooker.** 1818 *N. Y.*—1847. Poet. Author *Tecumseh*. His verse is mediocre and flavorless. See *Griswold's Poets and Poetry of America*.
- Colton, Walter.** 1797 *Vt.*—1851. Bro. to C. C. Writer of travels. Author *Ship and Shore*, *Deck and Port*, *The Sea and the Sailor*, etc.
- Colwell, Stephen.** 1800 *Va.*—1871. Political economist, and author of several works on that subject. *Pub. Lip.*
- Comstock** [kūm'stōck], **John Lee.** 1788 *Ct.*—1858. Educational writer. Of his numerous scientific text-books, the most noted is *The Elements of Chemistry*. *Pub. Sh.*
- Conant, Mrs. Hannah O'Brien** [Chaplin], 1812 *Ms.*—1865. Wife to T. J. C. Oriental scholar. Author *Hist. of the English Bible*, *New England Theocracy*, etc.
- Conant, Mrs. Helen S.** 1839 *Ms.* —. Littérateur. Author *The Butterfly Hunters*, *Primers of German and Spanish Literature*, etc. *Pub. Har.*
- Conant, Thomas Jefferson.** 1802 *Vt.* —. Baptist biblical scholar of note. *Pub. Fu. Sh.*
- Conrad, Robert T.** 1805 *Pa.*—1858. Poet. Author of the tragedies *Aylmere* and *Conrad of Naples*, and minor poems.
- Conway, Moncure Daniel.** 1832 *Va.* —. Littéra

- teur. Author of Idols and Ideals, Demonology and Devil Lore, The Wandering Jew, Sketch of Carlyle, etc. *Pub. Har. Ho.*
- Conyngnam, David Power.** 1840 *I.*—1883. Editor N. Y. Tablet. Author of Sherman's March Through the South, Lives of the Irish Saints and Martyrs, several novels, and other works. *Pub. Sad.*
- Cook, Clarence.** 1828 *Ms.* —. Art critic. Editor Lübke's Hist. of Art, and author The House Beautiful, etc. The possessor of a pleasing but occasionally captious style. *Pub. Do. Scr.*
- Cook, Joseph.** 1838 *N. Y.* —. Lecturer. Author Boston Monday Lect., Biology, Transcendentalism, Orthodoxy, Heredity, Socialism, Labor, etc. An earnest, forcible thinker, whose somewhat ambitious style has received much hostile criticism. *Pub. Hou.*
- Cooke, George Willis.** 1848 *Mch.* —. Critic. Author George Eliot: a Critical Study, and Ralph Waldo Emerson: his Life, Writings, and Philosophy. A critic of fine appreciation and judgment. *Pub. Os.*
- Cooke, John Esten.** 1830 *Va.*—1886. Novelist and littérateur. The Virginia Comedians and Henry St. John are his best novels. Among other works are able Lives of Gen. Lee and Gen. Stonewall Jackson, and Virginia in Am. Commonwealths. *See Lit. World, Jan. 13, 1883. Pub. Apl. Car. Clx. Har. Hou. Lip.*
- Cooke, Josiah Parsons.** 1827 *Ms.* —. Chemist. Author Religion and Chemistry, Scientific Culture, Elements of Chemical Physics, etc. *Pub. Al. Apl. Bu. Scr.*
- Cooke, Philip Pendleton.** 1816 *Va.*—1850. Bro. to J. E. C. Poet. Author The Froissart Ballads,

etc. Florence Vane is his most quoted poem. *See Griswold's Poets and Poetry of America.*

**Cooke, Mrs. Rose [Terry].** 1827 *Ct.* —. Poet and writer of short stories. Author *Somebody's Neighbors*, etc. *The Two Villages* is her best known poem. Her stories, mainly of New England life, for faithful description, excellence of character drawing, and constructive ability, take high rank. *Pub. Os.*

**Cooley, Leroy C.** 1833 *N. Y.* —. Author of numerous scientific text-books. *Pub. Scr.*

**Cooley, Thomas McIntyre.** 1824 *N. Y.* —. Jurist. Author of annotated editions of Blackstone's and Story's Commentaries, a Treatise on Constitutional Limitations, Constitutional Law, etc. *Pub. Lit.*

**Coolidge, Susan.** *See* Woolsey, Sarah.

**Cooper, James Fenimore.** 1789 *N. Y.*—1851. Novelist and naval historian. His thirty novels are mainly sea stories and pioneer tales. Of the former, *The Pilot* and *The Red Rover* are the best. Of his other stories, *The Spy*, *The Last of the Mohicans*, *The Prairie*, *The Pathfinder*, *The Deerslayer*, and *The Pioneer* are the finest. The animation and vigor of his narratives atone for many faults in construction and character drawing. *See Lowell's Fable for Critics, and Lounsbury's Cooper in Am. Men of Letters.* *Pub. Apl. Arm. Hou.*

**Cooper, Susan Fenimore.** 1825 *N. Y.* —. Daughter of J. F. C. Author *Rural Hours*, *Country Rambles*, *Rhyme and Reason*, *Country Life*, etc. Style even and picturesque, showing close observant powers. *Pub. Put.*

**Cooper, Thomas.** 1759 *E.*—1840. Political and legal writer of much local influence.

**Coppée, Henry.** 1821 *Ga.* —. Historian and ed.

- ucational writer. Author *Elements of Logic*, *Hist. of the Conquest of Spain by the Arab Moors*, etc. *Pub. Bu. Clx. Lit.*
- Copway, George**, or **Kah-ge-ga-gah-bowh**. 1820 *Mch.* —. An Indian of the Ojibway tribe. Author *Recollections of a Forest Life*, *Copway's American Indian*, *The Traditional Hist. of the Ojibway Nation*, etc.
- Corbin, Mrs. Caroline Elizabeth** [**Fairfield**]. 1835 *Ct.* —. Writer of religious tales, of which *Rebecca* is the best example. *See Lit. World, April, 1878. Pub. Jan. Le.*
- Corson, Hiram**. 1828 *Pa.* —. Chaucerian and Early English scholar. Editor of *Chaucer's Legend of Goode Women*, and author of a *Thesaurus of Early English* and a valuable *Handbook of Anglo-Saxon and Early English. Pub. Des. Ho.*
- Cotton, John**. 1585 *E.*—1652. Puritan theologian. His *Meat for Strong Men and Milk for Babes* had great influence in its day. *See Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 1.*
- Coues** [kōwz], **Elliott**. 1842 *N. H.* —. Scientist of note. Author *Key to Am. Birds*, *Field Ornithology*, *Birds of the Northwest*, *Fur-Bearing Animals*, *Birds of the Colorado Valley*, *New England Bird Life*, etc. *Pub. Ba. Cass. Do. Est. Le.*
- Cowles** [kōlz], **Henry**. 1802 *Ct.*—1881. Biblical commentator. Author of a *Series of Critical Notes on the Old and New Testaments. Pub. Apl.*
- Cox, Samuel Hanson**. 1793 *N. Y.*—1880. Presbyterian theologian. Author *Quakerism not Christianity*, *Theopneuston*, etc. Style eccentric and forcible.
- Cox, Samuel Sylvester**. 1824 *O.* —. Author of *Eight Years in Congress*, *Why We Laugh*, etc.

Style humorous and entertaining. *Pub. Apl. Har. Put.*

**Coxe, Arthur Cleveland.** 1818 *N. Y.* —. Bp. Western N. Y. Poet and religious writer. Son to S. H. Cox. Author *Christian Ballads*, *Halloween*, *Thoughts on the Services, Apollos, or the Way of God*, *The Criterion*, etc. A polished but opinionated writer. *Pub. Apl. Dut. Lip.*

**Coxe, Tench.** 1756 *Pa.*—1824. Political economist. A writer of excellent influence in his time.

**Cozens, Frederick Swartout.** 1818 *N. Y.*—1869. Humorist. Author *The Sparrowgrass Papers*, *Acadia*, etc. A graceful writer, possessing genuine humor. *Pub. Lip.*

**Cozzens, Samuel Woodworth.** 1836 *Ms.*—1878. Author *Nobody's Husband*, *Three Years in Arizona*, etc. *Pub. Lip.*

**Cranch, Christopher Pearse.** 1813 *Va.* —. Son to W. C. Poet and artist. Author of *Satan: a Libretto*, and an admirable translation of Virgil's *Æneid*. *Pub. Hou. Le. Rob.*

**Cranch, Wm.** 1769 *Ms.*—1855. Jurist. Author *Cranch's Supreme Court Reports 1800–1815*. *Pub. Jo.*

**Crane, Jonathan Townley.** 1819 *N. Y.* —. Methodist religious writer. Author *Methodism and its Methods*, *The Right Way*, etc. *Pub. Phi.*

**Crawford, Francis Marion.** 1854 *Iy.* —. Novelist. Author *Mr. Isaacs*, *Dr. Claudius*, *A Roman Singer*, *To Leeward*, etc. Style original and striking. *Pub. Hou. Mac.*

**Crooks, George Richard.** 1822 *Pa.* —. Classical educational writer. *Pub. Clx. Phi.*

**Crosby, Howard.** 1826 *N. Y.* —. Presbyterian religious writer. Author *The Christian Preacher*,

Notes on the New Testament, Life of Jesus, etc.  
*Pub. Ran. Scr.*

**Cross, Mrs. Jane T. [Chinn] [Harding].** 1817 *Ky.*  
— Poet and novelist. Author *Wayside Flow-  
erets*, *Duncan Adair*, a novel, etc.

**Cummins, Maria S.** 1827 *Ms.*—1866. Novelist. Au-  
thor of *The Lamplighter*, a once famous work, *El  
Fureidis*, and *Mabel Vaughan*. *Pub. Hou.*

**Curtis, Benjamin Robbins.** 1809 *Ms.*—1874. Legal  
writer of eminence. See *Memoir by G. T. Curtis.*  
*Pub. Lit.*

**Curtis, George Ticknor.** 1812 *Ms.* —. Bro. to B.  
R. C. Legal writer. Author *Treatises on the Law  
of Copyright, Rights and Duties of Merchant Sea-  
men*, etc., *A Hist. Constitution of the U. S.*, *Life  
of James Buchanan*, *Life of Daniel Webster*, etc.  
*Pub. Har. Lit.*

**Curtis, George Wm.** 1824 *R. I.* —. Journalist,  
novelist, and essayist. Editor of the *Easy Chair* de-  
partment of *Harper's Monthly*. Author *Nile Notes*,  
*Lotus Eating*, *Trumps*, *The Potiphar Papers*, *Prue  
and I*, etc. A writer of wide influence, possessing  
a polished, persuasive, and delightful style. See  
*Century Mag. Feb. 1883.* *Pub. Har. Scr.*

**Cushing, Caleb.** 1800 *Ms.*—1879. Miscellaneous  
writer. Author *Reminiscences of Spain*, *Hist. of  
Newburyport*, *The Treaty of Washington*, etc.  
See *Am. Cyclopædia.* *Pub. Har.*

**Cushing, Luther Stearns.** 1803 *Ms.*—1856. Jurist of  
note. Author *Massachusetts Reports 1848–1853*,  
*Parliamentary Law*, etc. *Pub. Lit.*

**Cuyler [ky'ler], Theodore Ledyard.** 1822 *N. Y.*  
— Presbyterian religious writer. Author *Stray  
Arrows*, *Cedar Christian*, *The Empty Crib*, *Way-  
side Springs*, *Right to the Point*, etc. *Pub. A. T.  
S. Ca. Lo. Wd.*

- Dabney, Richard.** 1786 *Va.*—1825. Poet and scholar. Author of a volume of scholarly translations from the classic poets.
- Daboll** [da'böl], **Nathan.** c. 1750—1818. Mathematician.
- Dall, Mrs. Caroline** [Healey]. 1824 *Ms.* —. Social reformer. Author *College: Market and Court, Woman's Right to Labor, Essays on Confucius, Essays on Biblical Criticism, Patty Gray's Journey, etc.* *Pub. Le. Rob.*
- Dallas, Alexander James.** 1759 *J.*—1817. Statesman and jurist. Author *Address to Constitutional Republicans, Causes and Character of the Late War (1812), Reports of Cases, etc.* See *Life and Writings of, by G. M. Dallas.* *Pub. Jo.*
- Dalton** [dawlt'ŋ], **John Call.** 1825 *Ms.*—1889. Physiologist. Author *Treatise on Human Physiology, Treatise on Physiology and Hygiene, etc.* *Pub. Har. La.*
- Dana, Charles Anderson.** 1819 *N. H.* —. Journalist. Editor *New York Sun*, and co-editor with George Ripley of the *Am. Cyc.*
- Dana, James Dwight.** 1813 *N. Y.* —. Geologist. Author of numerous valuable scientific reports and a standard *Manual of Geology.* See *N. A. Rev. Oct. 1863.* *Pub. La. Wil.*
- Dana, James Freeman.** 1793 *N. H.*—1827. Chemist. Author *Epitome of Chemical Philosophy.*
- Dana, Mrs. Mary S. B.** See Shindler, Mrs.
- Dana, Richard Henry.** 1787 *Ms.*—1879. Poet. The *Buccaneer* is his chief poem; The *Idle Man* and ten *Lectures on Shakespeare* are his principal prose works. See *Atlantic Monthly, April, 1879, and Harper's Mag. April, 1879.*
- Dana, Richard Henry, Jr.** 1815 *Ms.*—1882. Son to

- preceding. Jurist and miscellaneous writer. Author of numerous legal works, *Letters on Italian Unity, To Cuba and Back, and the famous Two Years before the Mast.* *Pub. Hou.*
- Dana, Samuel Luther.** 1795 *N. H.*—1868. Bro. to J. F. D. Agricultural writer. *See Am. Journal of Science, May, 1868.*
- Dane, Nathan.** 1752 *Ms.*—1835. Jurist. Author *Abridgment and Digest of Am. Law* [9 vols.].
- Davidson, James Wood.** 1829 *S. C.* —. Littérateur. Author *Living Writers of the South, etc.*
- Davidson, Lucretia Maria.** 1808 *N. Y.*—1825. Poet. *See Memoir by S. F. B. Morse, and Life by C. M. Sedgwick.*
- Davidson, Margaret Miller.** 1823 *N. Y.*—1838. Sister to L. M. D. Poet. *See Memoir, by Washington Irving.*
- Davies, Charles.** 1798 *Ct.*—1876. Mathematical writer of note. *Pub. Bar.*
- Davies, Samuel.** 1724 *Del.*—1761. Presbyterian pulpit orator of note. Author of a number of hymns still in use, and numerous sermons. *See Sermons, 1851, N. Y., with Memoir by Albert Barnes.*
- Davis, Andrew Jackson.** 1826 *N. Y.* —. Mystical writer. Author *The Great Harmonia, Harmonial Man, Present Age and Inner Life, Philosophy of Spiritual Intercourse, etc.*
- Davis, Charles Henry.** 1807 *Ms.*—1877. Hydrographer of note. Best known as editor of the *Am. Nautical Almanac.* *See Harvard Register, April, 1881.*
- Davis, Edwin Hamilton.** 1811 *O.* —. Archæologist. Author *Monuments of the Mississippi Valley.*
- Davis, Jefferson.** 1808 *Ky.* —. Pres. Confederate States. Author of *The Rise and Fall of the*

Confederate Gov't., an important work by reason of its personal character, but narrow and somewhat bitter in tone. *See Life by E. A. Pollard, and Prison Life of by Craven. Pub. Apl.*

**Davis, L. Clarke.** 1835  *Md.* —. Novelist, essayist, and miscellaneous writer. Editor Philadelphia Inquirer. Author The Stranded Ship, etc.  *Pub. Put.*

**Davis, Matthew L.** 1766  *N. Y.*—1850. Biographer. Author Life of Aaron Burr.

**Davis, Mrs. Rebecca [Harding].** 1831  *W. Va.* —. Wife to L. C. D. Novelist. Author Margaret Howth, Waiting for the Verdict, Dallas Galbraith, A Law unto Herself, etc.  *Pub. Lip.*

**Dawes, Rufus.** 1803  *Ms.*—1859. Author Nix's Mate: an Historical Romance, Miscellaneous Poems, etc.

**Day, Henry Noble.** 1808  *Ct.* —. Neph. to J. D. Educational writer. Author The Art of Rhetoric, Elements of Logic, Art of Discourse, Science of Æsthetics, etc.  *Pub. Bar. Put. Scr. Wils.*

**Day, Jeremiah.** 1773  *Ct.*—1867. Mathematician. Pres. Yale Col.  *Pub. Pe.*

**Deane, Charles.** 1813  *Me.* —. Author of numerous historical monographs of value.

**Dearborn, Henry Alexander Scammell.** 1783  *N. H.*—1851. Author Commerce of the Black Sea, Biography of Commodore Bainbridge, etc.

**De Bow, James Dunwoody Brownson.** 1820  *S. C.*—1867. Founder De Bow's Review. Author Industrial Resources of the South and West, and various statistical works.

**De Costa, Benjamin F.** 1831  *Ms.* —. Historical writer. Author The Pre-Columbian Discovery of America, The Northmen in Maine, etc., and editor Hist. P. E. Church, etc.  *Pub. Ran. Wi.*

- Deems, Charles F.** 1820 *Md.* —. Methodist religious writer. Author *Triumphs of Peace and Other Poems*, *Home Altar*, *Sermons*, *Life of Dr. Clarke*, etc. *Pub. Cr. Fu.*
- De Forest, John Wm.** 1826 *Ct.* —. Novelist. Author of *Kate Beaumont*, *Honest John Vane*, *The Bloody Chasm*, *The Wetherel Affair*, etc. *See Atlantic Monthly*, Nov. 1873. *Pub. Est. Har. Sh.*
- De Kay, Charles.** 1849 *D. C.* —. Poet. Author *Hesperus*, *Vision of Nimrod*, *Vision of Esther*, etc. *Pub. Apl. Scr.*
- De Koven, James.** 1831 *Ct.*—1877. High Church theologian. Author *Sermons*, etc. An earnest writer, with ultra-ritualistic views. *Pub. Apl. Wh.*
- De Mille, James.** 1833 *N. B.*—1880. Humorous novelist. Author of *the Cryptogram*, *The American Baron*, *Comedy of Terrors*, *The Dodge Club*, *The Lady of the Ice*, etc., and the *B. O. W. C.*, a series of boys' books. *Pub. Apl. Har. Le.*
- Deming, Philander.** 1829 *N. Y.* —. Writer of sketches. Author of *Adirondack Stories*. Style direct and original. *Pub. Hou.*
- Denison, Mrs. Mary [Andrews].** 1826 *Ms.* —. Novelist. Author *Opposite the Jail*, *That Husband of Mine*, *That Wife of Mine*, *Rothmell*, etc. *Pub. Har. Le. Lip.*
- Dennie, Joseph.** 1768 *Ms.*—1812. Journalist. Author of *The Lay Preacher*, etc. In his day a popular but overrated writer.
- De Peyster, John Watts.** 1821 *N. Y.* —. Historical writer. Author *Life of Torstenson*, *The Dutch at the North Pole* and *the Dutch in Maine*, *Decisive Conflicts of the Late Civil War*, etc.
- Derby, George H.**, "John Phoenix." 1824 *Ms.*—1861. Humorist. Author *Phoenixiana*, etc. *Pub. Apl.*

- De Vere, Maximilian Schele.** 1820 *Sn.* —. Philologist. Author *Outlines of Comparative Philology*, *Studies in English*, *Americanisms*, *Wonders of the Deep*, etc. *Pub. Lip. Put. Scr. Un.*
- Dew, Thomas Roderick.** 1802 *Va.*—1846. A Digest of the Hist. and Laws of Ancient and Modern Nations is his chief work. *Pub. Apl.*
- Dewey, Chester.** 1784 *Ms.*—1867. Botanist. Author of a noted series of papers on the Carices of N. A.
- Dewey, Orville.** 1794 *Ms.*—1882. Unitarian theologian. Author *Unitarian Belief*, *Discourses on Human Life*, *The Old World and the New*, etc. A strong and scholarly thinker. *See Autobiography*, 1883.
- Dexter, Henry Martyn.** 1821 *Ms.* —. Religious historian. Author *Congregationalism*, *Pilgrim Memoranda*, *The Verdict of Reason*, etc. *Pub. C. P. S. Har. Loc.*
- Dias, Mrs. Abby [Morton].** 1821 *Ms.* —. Humorous writer for the young. Author *The William Henry Letters*, *William Henry and his Friends*, *Chronicles of the Stimpceett Family*, etc. *Pub. Lo.*
- Dickinson, Anna Elizabeth.** 1842 *Pa.* —. Lecturer. Author *A Paying Investment*, the novel *What Answer*, and several plays, among which is *The Crown of Thorns*. *Pub. Hou.*
- Dickinson, John.** 1732 *Md.*—1808. Political writer. Author *Petition to the King*, *Letters from a Pennsylvania Farmer*, *Letters of Fabius*, etc. Style clear, vigorous, and eloquent. *See Bancroft's Hist. U. S.*
- Dickinson, Jonathan.** 1688 *Ms.*—1747. Presbyterian theologian. Author *Familiar Letters upon Important Subjects in Religion*, etc. *See Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 2. Pub. P. B.*

- Dickson, Samuel Henry.** 1798 *S. C.*—1872. Physician and essayist. Author *Essays on Life, Sleep, Pain, On the Correlation of Forces, Æsthetics of Suicide, Elements of Medicine*, etc. Style graceful and polished. *See Allibone's Dict. Pub. Wo.*
- Didier** [dy'deer], **Eugene L.** 18—*Md.* —. Biographer and critic. Author *Life of Poe, Life and Letters of Madame Bonaparte, Primer of Criticism*, etc. As a critic his style is aggressive and fearless. *Pub. Scr.*
- Diman, J. Lewis.** 1831 *R. I.*—1881. Philosophical writer. Author *Orations and Essays and The Theistic Argument*. Style thoughtful and candid. *Pub. Hou.*
- Dimitry, Charles.** 1836 *D. C.* —. Novelist. Author *Guilty or Not Guilty, Angela's Christmas*, etc.
- Dinsmoor, Robert.** 1757 *N. H.*—1836. Poet. Known as "The Rustic Bard." Author *Incidental Poems*. *See Whittier's Old Portraits and Modern Sketches.*
- Dix, John Adams.** 1798 *N. H.*—1879. Author *Winter in Madeira, and A Summer in Spain and Florence*. *See Memoir, by Morgan Dix. Pub. Apl.*
- Dix, Morgan.** 1827 *N. Y.* —. Son to J. A. D. High Church theologian. Author *Sermons, Lect. on the Calling of a Christian Woman, Memoir J. A. Dix*, etc. An extremely conservative thinker. *Pub. Apl. Dut. Har. Hou. Yo.*
- Doane, George Washington.** 1799 *N. Y.*—1859. Bp. N. J. Poet and religious writer. Author *Songs by the Way, Sermons on Various Occasions*, etc. The familiar hymn beginning "Softly now the light of day" is one of his most noted poems. *See Life and Writings of, by W. C. Doane. Pub. Dut.*
- Doane, Wm. Croswell.** 1832 *N. Y.* —. Son to G. W. D. Bp. Albany. Poet and religious writer.

Author Sermons, Mosaics, etc. The Sculptor Boy is his best known poem. *Pub. Dut.*

**Dod, Albert Baldwin.** 1805 *N. Y.*—1845. Presbyterian religious writer of much ability.

**Dodge, Mary Abigail,** "Gail Hamilton." 1838 *Ms.*

— . Miscellaneous writer. A New Atmosphere, Gala-Days, Woman's Wrongs, Red-Letter Days, Summer Rest, Battle of the Books, Twelve Miles from a Lemon, Sermons to the Clergy, First Love is Best, and What Think ye of Christ? are her chief works. Style witty and aggressive, but marred by an occasional flippant handling of a subject. *Pub. Apl. Har.*

**Dodge, Mrs. Mary [Mapes].** 1838 *N. Y.* — . Editor St. Nicholas. Author Hans Brinker, Donald and Dorothy, and other excellent juvenile works, Theophilus and Others, and Along the Way: a volume of Short Poems. *Pub. Rob. Scr.*

**Doesticks, Q. K. Philander.** See Thompson, Mortimer.

**Donnelly, Ignatius.** 1831 *Pa.* — . Author Essay on the Sonnets of Shakespeare, Atlantis: the Antediluvian World, and Ragnarok: the Age of Fire and Gravel. See *Harper's Mag. May, 1882.* *Pub. Apl.*

**Dorgan, John A.** 1836–1866. Poet. See *Manhattan Mag. June, 1883.*

**Dorr, Mrs. Julia Caroline [Ripley].** 1825 *S. C.* — . Novelist and poet. Author of the novels Lanmere, Sibyl Huntington, and Expiation, and the poems Vermont, Friar Anselmo, etc. See *Lit. World, Oct. 23, 1880.* *Pub. Lip. Ran. Scr.*

**Douglas, Amanda Minnie.** 1837 *N. Y.* — . Novelist. In Trust, Stephen Dane, Claudia, and With Fate Against Him are among her best works. *Pub. Le.*

- Douglass, Frederick.** 1817 *Md.* —. Orator. Author *My Bondage and My Freedom*, etc. Style fervid, dramatic, and polished.
- Dowling, John.** 1807 *E.*—1878. Baptist religious writer. Author *Vindication of the Baptists*, *Hist. of Romanism*, etc.
- Downing, Andrew Jackson.** 1815 *N. Y.*—1852. Pomologist. Author *Theory and Practice of Landscape Gardening*, a work of much value, *Fruit and Fruit Trees of America*, *Architecture of Country Houses*, etc. A writer of much influence in his department. *Pub. Wil.*
- Drake, Benjamin.** 1794 *Ky.*—1841. Biographer. Author *Lives of Black Hawk, Tecumseh, Harrison*, etc.
- Drake, Daniel.** 1785 *N. J.*—1852. Bro. to B. D. Physician. Best known by his valuable work on *The Diseases of the Interior Valley of North America*. *Pub. Clx. Lip.*
- Drake, Francis Samuel.** 1828 *Ms.*—1885. Son to S. G. D. Author of *A Dict. of American Biography*. *Pub. Hou.*
- Drake, Joseph Rodman.** 1795 *N. Y.*—1820. Poet. Author *The Culpit Fay*, *The American Flag*, etc. Style delicate and imaginative. *Pub. Car.*
- Drake, Samuel Adams.** 1833 *Ms.* —. Son to S. G. D. Author *Around the Hub*, *The Heart of the White Mts.*, *Old Landmarks and Historic Personages of Boston*, *Nooks and Corners of the New England Coast*, *Old Landmarks and Historic Fields of Middlesex*, etc. *Pub. Har. Rob.*
- Drake, Samuel Gardiner.** 1798 *N. H.*—1875. Historian. *Hist. and Antiquities of Boston*, *Indian Biography*, *Indian Captivities*, *Annals of Witchcraft in the U. S.*, and *Hist. French and Indian War* are some of his most important works.

- Draper, John Wm.** 1811 *E.*—1882. Historian and scientist. Author *Hist. of the Civil War in America*, *Hist. Intellectual Development of Europe*, *The Future Civil Policy of America*, *Human Physiology*, etc. A thinker of high authority, possessing a clear, logical style. *Pub. Apl. Har.*
- Drayton, Wm. Henry.** 1742 *S. C.*—1779. Author *Hist. American Revolution*.
- Duane, Wm.** 1760 *N. Y.*—1835. Political writer. Author *Military Dict.*, etc.
- Duane, Wm. John.** 1780 *I.*—1865. Son to W. D. Legal writer. Author *The Law of Nations Investigated*, etc.
- Dudley, Thomas Underwood.** 1837 *Va.* —. Bp. Ky. Author *A Wise Discrimination The Church's Need*, etc. *Pub. Wh.*
- Duer, John.** 1782 *N. Y.*—1858. Jurist of note. Author *Duer's Reports*, *Laws and Practice of Marine Insurance*, etc.
- Duer, Wm. Alexander.** 1780 *N. Y.*—1858. Bro. to J. D. Jurist. Author *Constitutional Jurisprudence of the U. S.*, etc. *Pub. Har.*
- Duffield, George.** 1799 *Pa.*—1870. Presbyterian theologian. Author *Dissertations on the Prophecies*, etc.
- Duffield, Samuel W.** 1843 *L. I.*—1887. Grandson to G. D. Poet. Author *Warp and Woof*, and *The Heavenly Land: the latter a translation of Bernard of Cluny's Hora Novissima*. *Pub. Fu. Ran.*
- Duganne, Augustine Joseph Hickey.** 1823 *Ms.*—1884. Poet. Author of the tragedy *The Lydian Queen*, *Home Poems*, *Parnassus in Pillory*, etc., and several prose works. *Pub. De.*
- Dugdale, Richard L.** 1841 *F.*—1883. Writer on so-

- cial science. Author of *The Jukes, or Heredity in Crime*. *Pub. Put.*
- Dunglison** [düng'glī-sqn], **Robley**. 1798 *E.*—1869. Medical writer of note. Author of a valuable Medical Dict., Human Physiology, Elements of Hygiene, etc. *Pub. La.*
- Dunlap, Wm.** 1766 *N. Y.*—1839. Littérateur. Author *Life of Geo. Frederick Cooke*, *Life of Chas. Brockden Brown*, *The Am. Theatre*, *Hist. of New York*, etc. A popular writer in his day. *Pub. Har.*
- Duponceau** [du-pōn'sō or dü'pōn'so'], **Peter Stephen**. 1760 *F.*—1844. Philologist. Chiefly known by his *Memoir on the Indian Languages of N. A.*
- Dupuy** [dü-pwé], **Eliza Ann**. 18—*Va.*—1881. Sensational novelist. *See Lit. World, June 3, 1882. Pub. Pet.*
- Durbin, John Price**. 1800 *Ky.*—1876. Author *Observations in Europe*, *Observations in Egypt, Palestine, Syria, and Asia Minor*. *Pub. Har.*
- Durivage, Francis Alexander**. 1813 *Ms.*—1881. Neph. to Edw. Everett. Writer of stories and sketches.
- Duyckinck** [di'kink], **Evart Augustus**. 1816 *N. Y.*—1878. Author *Hist. War for the Union*, etc.
- Duyckinck, George Long**. 1823 *N. Y.*—1863. Bro. to E. A. D., and co-author with him of a valuable *Encyclopædia of Am. Literature*. Sole author of *Lives of George Herbert*, *Bishop Ken*, and *Jeremy Taylor*. *Pub. Por.*
- Dwight, Benjamin Woodbridge**. 1816 *Ct.* —. Grandson to Timothy D. Author *The Higher Christian Education*, *Modern Philosophy*, *Modern Philology*, *Woman's Higher Culture*, etc. *Pub. Scr.*
- Dwight, John Sullivan**. 1813 *Ms.* —. Composer

and poet. Editor of Dwight's Musical Journal, and author of the poem *God Save the State*. A writer of high authority upon musical topics.

**Dwight, Theodore.** 1765 *Ms.*—1856. Bro. to succeeding. Journalist. Author *Hist. of the Hartford Convention*, *Character of Thos. Jefferson*, etc.

**Dwight, Timothy.** 1752 *Ms.*—1817. Congregationalist theologian. Pres. Yale Coll. Author *Theology*, a revision of Watt's version of the Psalms, and several satirical and epic poems. *Pub. Har.*

**Dyer, Sidney.** 1814 *N. Y.* —. Song writer of note.

**Earle, Thomas.** 1791 *Ms.*—1849. Philanthropist. Author of several treatises on penal law and state rights.

**Eastburn, James Wallis.** 1797 *N. Y.*—1819. Poet. Co-author with R. C. Sands of the once noted poem *Yamoyden*. See *N. A. Rev. April, 1821*.

**Eastman, Charles Gamage.** 1816 *Me.*—1861. Poet and journalist. *Pub. Phin.*

**Eastman, Mrs. Mary [Henderson].** 1818 *Va.* —. Author *Romance of Indian Life*, and other works upon Indian character, and *Aunt Phillis's Cabin*, a reply to *Uncle Tom's Cabin*.

**Eaton, Amos.** 1776 *N. Y.*—1842. Naturalist. Author of a popular text-book on botany, *Index to Geology of the Northern States*, and numerous scientific works.

**Eaton, Daniel Cady.** 1834 *Mch.* —. Botanist. Author *The Ferns of North America*. *Pub. Cass. Do.*

**Edwards, Bela Bates.** 1802 *Ms.*—1852. Congregationalist theologian. See *Memoir*, by E. A. Parks. *Pub. Dra.*

- Edwards, Jonathan.** 1703 *Ct.*—1757. Theologian and metaphysician of eminence. His chief work is the *Inquiry into the Freedom of the Will*. An acute, precise, and original thinker, whose influence on the thought of his age was very great. *See Lives by Dwight and S. Hopkins, Sparks's Am. Biog. vol. 8, Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 2, and Duyckinck's Cyc. Am. Lit. vol. 1. Pub. Scr.*
- Edwards, Jonathan, Jr.** 1745 *Ms.*—1801. Son to preceding. Congregationalist theologian. *See Memoir, by Tryon Edwards.*
- Edwards, Tryon.** 1809 *Ct.* —. Grandson to preceding. Congregationalist theologian. Author *Christianity a Philosophy of Principles, Self-Cultivation, etc.*
- Eggleston, Edward.** 1837 *Ind.* —. Novelist. Author of *The Hoosier Schoolmaster, The End of the World, The Circuit Rider, Roxy, etc.* Southern Indiana in pioneer days is the *locale* of several of his most popular stories. *Pub. Do. Scr.*
- Eggleston, George Cary.** 1839 *Ind.* —. Bro. to E. E. Litterateur. Author *How to Educate Yourself, A Man of Honor, A Rebel's Recollections, and several popular juvenile tales. See Lit. World, Sept. 1878. Pub. Do. Put.*
- Eliot, Charles Wm.** 1834 *Ms.* —. Pres. H. U. Co-author with Storer of an *Elementary Manual of Chemistry.*
- Eliot, John.** 1604 *E.*—1690. Religious writer. Chiefly known by his famous translation of the Bible into the Indian language. *See Sparks's Am. Biog., and Life by R. B. Caverly.*
- Eliot, John.** 1754 *Ms.*—1813. Biographer. Author of the *New England Biographical Dict., etc.*
- Eliot, Samuel.** 1821 *Ms.* —. Historian. Au-

thor *Hist. of Liberty*, *Manual of U. S. Hist.*, *Life and Times of Savonarola*, etc.

**Elliot, Wm. Greenleaf.** 1811 *Ms.*—1887. Unitarian religious writer. Author *Doctrines of Christianity*, *Early Religious Education*, *Lect. to Young Men*, *Lect. to Young Women*, *Discipline of Sorrow*, etc. *Pub. A. U. A.*

**Ellet, Mrs. Elizabeth Fries [Lummis].** 1818 *N. Y.*—1877. Historical writer. Author *Domestic Hist. of the Am. Revolution*, *Women of the Am. Revolution*, *Court Circles of the Republic*, *Queens of Am. Society*, etc. An industrious, careful writer, whose works have a recognized value. *Pub. Har. Lib. Por.*

**Elliot, Wm.** 1788 *S. C.*—1863. Political writer and author of the tragedy of *Fiesco*.

**Elliott, Charles Wyllys.** 1817 *Ct.*—1883. Miscellaneous writer. Author of *The Book of American Interiors*, *Pottery and Porcelain*, *Remarkable Characters and Places in the Holy Land*, etc. *Pub. Apl. Hou.*

**Ellis, George Edward.** 1815 *Ms.* —. Unitarian theologian and historical writer. Author of *A Half-Century of the Unitarian Controversy*, *Evidences of Christianity*, *The Red Man and the White*, etc. *Pub. A. U. A. Lit. Loc.*

**Ellsworth, Erastus W.** 1822 *Ct.* —. Poet. *See Poems, edition 1855.*

**Embury, Mrs. Emma Catharine [Manly].** 1806 *N. Y.*—1863. Poet and writer of sketches. Author *Guido and Other Poems*, *Blind Girl and Other Tales*, *The Waldorf Family*, etc. Style quiet and refined, with no very decided characteristics. *Pub. Har.*

**Emerson, George Barrell.** 1797 *Me.*—1881. Educa-

tional writer. Author Lect. on Education, The School and the Schoolmaster, etc., and the noted and valuable report on the Trees and Shrubs of Massachusetts. *See Harvard Register, May, 1881. Pub. Lit.*

**Emerson, Ralph Waldo.** 1803 *Ms.*—1882. Poet and philosopher. Author Essays, Representative Men, Miscellanies, English Traits, Society and Solitude, Letters and Social Aims, Poems, and May-Day and Other Pieces. *See Scribner's Mag. Feb. 1879, Lit. World, May 22, 1880, Century Mag. April, 1883, Fraser's Mag. May, 1867, Harper's Mag. Feb. 1884, Conway's Emerson at Home and Abroad, Guernsey's Sketch of Emerson, Cooke's Study of Emerson, Benton's Emerson as a Poet, Holmes's Emerson in Am. Men of Letters, and Carlyle and Emerson. Pub. Hou.*

**Emmet, Thomas Addis.** 1764 *I.*—1827. Author Pieces of Irish History. *See Memoir, by C. G. Haynes.*

**Emmons, Nathaniel.** 1745 *Ct.*—1840. Congregationalist theologian of note. Style direct and forcible, with little or no ornament.

**England, John.** 1786 *I.*—1842. R. C. Bp. Charleston. Theologian. Style clear, shrewd, witty, and effective. *See Works, 8 vols. 1849.*

**English, George Bethune.** 1789 *Ms.*—1828. Author of several erratic religious works.

**English, Thomas Dunn.** 1819 *Pa.* —. Poet and novelist. Best known by his song Ben Bolt.

**Espy, James P.** 1785 *Pa.*—1860. Meteorologist. Author The Philosophy of Storms.

**Evans, Augusta J.** *See* Wilson, Mrs. Augusta.

**Evans, Hugh Davy.** 1792 *Md.*—1868. Legal and theological writer. Author Essays on the Validity of Anglican Ordination, etc. *Pub. Hou.*

- Evans** [Iv'anz], **Thomas**. 1798-1868. Quaker controversialist.
- Everett, Alexander Hill**. 1792 *Ms.*-1847. Bro. to E. E. Statesman. His most important works are *Europe: a General Survey*, and *America: a General Survey*. An able writer, whose idiomatic style has been much admired. *See Allibone's Dict.*
- Everett, Charles Carroll**. 1829 *Me.* —. Unitarian theologian. Author *The Science of Thought*.
- Everett, Edward**. 1794 *Ms.*-1865. Statesman and orator. Author *Defence of Christianity*, *Orations and Speeches*, *Mt. Vernon Papers*, and over one hundred articles for the *N. A. Rev.* *See Whipple's Character and Characteristic Men*, *Allibone's Dict.*, and *Am. Cyc. Pub. Lit.*
- Everett, Wm.** 1839 *Ms.* —. Son to E. E. Author *College Essays*, *On the Cam: Lect. on Cambridge University*, the poem *Hesione*, or *Europe Unchained*, *School Sermons*, etc. *See Lit. World, Mar. 11, 1882. Pub. Le. Rob.*
- Ewbank, Thomas**. 1792 *E.*-1870. Writer on mechanics. Author *Thoughts on Matter and Force*, *Hydraulics*, *The World a Workshop*, *Life in Brazil*, etc. *Pub. Har. Scr.*
- Ewer, Ferdinand Cartwright**. 1826 *Ms.*-1883. High Church theologian. Author *The Failure of Protestantism*, *The Operations of the Holy Spirit*, *Grammar of Theology*, etc. *See Am. Church Rev. Dec. 1883, and Sermons of, with Memoir by C. T. Congdon. Pub. Apl. Dut. Put. Yo.*
- Fairchild, James H.** 1817 *Ms.* —. Pres. Oberlin Coll. Author of a noted treatise on *Moral Philosophy*, and other works. *Pub. Go. Sh.*
- Fairfield, Sumner Lincoln**. 1803 *Ms.*-1844. Poet

- Author Abaddon and Other Poems. *See Griswold's Poets and Poetry of America.*
- Farman, Ella.** *See* Pratt, Mrs.
- Farmer, John.** 1789 *Ms.*—1838. Genealogist. Author of Farmer's Genealogical Register. *See Savage's edition, 1862, and Memorial by Le Bosquet.*
- Farnham, Mrs. Eliza Woolson [Burhaus].** 1815 *N. Y.*—1864. Philanthropist. Author *Life in Prairie-Land, My Early Days, etc.* Woman and her Era is her most important work. *Pub. Har.*
- Farquharson, Martha.** *See* Finley, Martha.
- Farrar, Mrs. Eliza Ware.** 1791 *Bm.*—1870. Wife to J. F. Author *Recollections of Seventy Years, The Children's Robinson Crusoe, The Young Lady's Friend, etc.*
- Farrar, John.** 1779 *Ms.*—1853. Mathematical writer of note.
- Fawcett, Edgar.** 1847 *N. Y.* —. Poet and novelist. Author *Poems of Fantasy and Passion, the novels A Gentleman of Leisure, A Hopeless Case, An Ambitious Woman, etc.* His verse presents a remarkable development of the quality of pure fancy. *Pub. Hou. Os.*
- Fay, Theodore Sedgewick.** 1807 *N. Y.* —. Novelist. Norman Leslie is his best known work.
- Featherstonehaugh** [*fěth'ęr-stęn-haw'*], **George Wm.** — 1866. Writer of travels.
- Felt, Joseph Barlow.** 1789 *Ms.*—1869. Author *Annals of Salem, etc.*
- Felton, Cornelius Conway.** 1807 *Ms.*—1862. Greek scholar of eminence. Author *Lect. on Ancient and Modern Greece, etc.* Of his many translations from the Greek, *The Clouds* and *The Birds* of Aristophanes are the most noted. *Pub. Al. Hou. Sev.*
- Fern, Fanny.** *See* Parton, Mrs. Sarah.

- Fessenden, Thomas Green.** 1771 *N. H.*—1837. Humorous poet. Author *Country Lovers* and *The Terrible Tractoration*. Best known as "Christopher Caustic." *See Hart's Am. Lit.*
- Field, Henry Martyn.** 1822 *Ms.* —. Editor *N. Y. Evangelist*. Writer of travels. Author *From the Lakes of Killarney to the Golden Horn, From Egypt to Japan*, *Hist. Atlantic Telegraph*, *Among the Holy Hills*, etc. *Pub. Har. Scr.*
- Fields, Mrs. Annie [Adams].** 1834 *Ms.* —. Wife to J. T. F. Poet. Author *Under the Olive*, *Memoir Jas. T. Fields*, and *How to Help the Poor*. Her poems are mainly Greek in subject, *Theocritus* being one of the best. *Pub. Hou.*
- Fields, James Thomas.** 1816 *N. H.*—1881. Poet and publisher. Author of *Yesterdays with Authors*, *Underbrush*, and several volumes of graceful verse. *See Memoir, by Mrs. Fields.* *Pub. Hou.*
- Finch, Francis Miles.** 1827 *N. Y.* —. Poet. Author of the well-known poem *The Blue and the Gray*.
- Finley, Martha,** "Martha Farquharson." 1828 *O.* —. Novelist. Author *Casella, Wanted*—a Pedigree, and many volumes of religious tales for girls, *Elsie Dinsmore* being one of the best. *Pub. Do. Lip. P. B.*
- Finney, Charles G.** 1792 *Ct.*—1875. Revivalist preacher. Pres. Oberlin Coll. Author *Lect. on Revivals*, *Systematic Theology*, etc. *See Autobiography.* *Pub. Go. Rev.*
- Fisher, Frances C.,** "Christian Reid." 18— *N. C.* —. Novelist. Author *Valerie Aylmer*, *Morton House*, *A Daughter of Bohemia*, etc. *Pub. Apl. Sad.*
- Fisher, George Park.** 1827 *Ms.* —. Congrega-

- tionalist theologian. Author *The Supernatural Origin of Christianity*, *The Reformation*, *The Beginnings of Christianity*, *Faith and Rationalism*, *Discussions in History and Theology*, etc. *Pub. Scr.*
- Fiske, John.** 1842 *Ct.* —. Philosopher. Author *Myths and Myth-Makers*, *Outlines of Cosmic Philosophy*, *The Unseen World*, *Darwinism and Other Essays*, *Tobacco and Alcohol*, *Excursions of an Evolutionist*, etc. An acute, versatile thinker and critic. *Pub. Ho. Hou. Mac.*
- Fitzhugh, George.** 1806 *Va.*—1881. Writer on social science. Author of *Sociology for the South*, and *Cannibals All, or Slaves without Masters*. An eccentric and extreme thinker.
- Flagg, Edward.** 1815 *Me.* —. Author of several novels, and of an historical work entitled *Venice: the City of the Sea*.
- Flagg, Wilson.** 1805 *Ms.*—1884. Naturalist. Author *Studies in the Field and Forest*, *Halcyon Days*, *A Year among the Trees*, and *A Year among the Birds*. *Pub. Est.*
- Fleming, George.** See Fletcher, Julia.
- Fletcher, James Cooley.** 1823 *Ind.* —. Co-author with D. P. Kidder of the noted work *Brazil and the Brazilians*. *Pub. Lit.*
- Fletcher, Julia Constance.** 185—*B.* —. Dau. to J. C. F. Novelist. Author *Kismet*, *The Head of Medusa*, *Mirage*, *Vestigia*, etc. *Pub. Rob.*
- Flint, Austin.** 1812 *Ms.*—1886. Medical writer. Author *Practice of Medicine*, etc. *Pub. La. Wo.*
- Flint, Austin, Jr.** 1836 *Ms.* —. Son to preceding. Medical writer. Author *Text-Book of Human Physiology*, etc. See *Popular Science Monthly*, May, 1876. *Pub. Apl.*
- Flint, Timothy.** 1780 *Ms.*—1840. His chief work,

Geography of the Mississippi Valley, materially advanced the settlement of that region.

**Folger, Peter.** 1618 *E.*—1690. Grandfather to Benj. Franklin. Author of A Looking-Glass for the Times, a curious, satirical doggerel poem in behalf of free speech. *See Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 2.*

**Follen, Charles.** 1796 *G.*—1840. German scholar of note. *See Works, edited by Mrs. Follen.*

**Follen, Mrs. Eliza Lee [Cabot].** 1787 *Ms.*—1859. Wife to C. F. Author Sketches of Married Life, Twilight Stories, a volume of excellent juvenile tales, and other works. *Pub. Le.*

**Foote, Henry Wilder.** 1838 *Ms.*—1889. Author Annals of King's Chapel.

**Foote, Wm. Henry.** 1794 *Ct.*—1869. Historical writer. Author Sketches of North Carolina, Sketches of Virginia, and The Huguenots, or Reformed French Church. *Pub. Lip.*

**Force, Peter.** 1790 *N. J.*—1868. Historian. Author Historical Traits, American Archives, etc.

**Ford, Mrs. Sallie [Rochester].** 1828 *Ky.* ——. Novelist. Author Grace Truman, Romance of Freemasonry, Raids and Romance of Morgan and his Men, etc. *Pub. Sh.*

**Forestier, Auber.** *See* Woodward, A. Aubertine.

**Forney, John Weiss.** 1817 *Pa.*—1881. Journalist. Editor The Philadelphia Press. Author Anecdotes of Public Men, The New Nobility, Letters from Europe, etc. *Pub. Apl. Har. Lip.*

**Forester, Fanny.** *See* Judson, Mrs.

**Forrester, Francis.** *See* Wise, David.

**Forrester, Frank.** *See* Herbert, Wm. H.

**Foster, Mrs. Hannah.** 1759 *Ms.*—1840. Author the once famous story The Coquette, or the Hist. of Eliza Wharton. *Pub. Pet.*

- Foster, Randolph S.** 1820 *O.* —. Methodist theologian. Author *Objections to Calvinism, etc. Pub. Phi.*
- Foster, Stephen Collins.** 1826 *Pa.*—1864. Song writer. Author *Suwanee River, My Old Kentucky Home, Nelly Bly, etc. See Atlantic Monthly, Nov. 1867.*
- Fowler, Orson Squire.** 1809 *N. Y.*—1887. Phrenologist. Author several works on phrenology and physical culture. *Pub. Fow.*
- Foxton, E.** See Palfrey, Sarah.
- Francis, Convers.** 1796 *Ms.*—1863. Author *Life of John Eliot, Historical Sketch of Watertown, Errors of Education, etc.*
- Francois, John Wakefield.** 1789 *N. Y.*—1861. Physician. Author several valuable medical works, and a volume of pleasant reminiscences entitled *Old New York. See Life, by Tuckerman.*
- Franklin, Benjamin.** 1706 *Ms.*—1790. Statesman and philosopher. Author of numerous and valuable essays on politics, religion, commerce, science, and philosophy. A writer whose influence has been felt throughout the world. Style concise, witty, and vigorous. *See Autobiography, Edinburgh Rev. July, 1806, and Aug. 1817, Life and Times of by Parton, McMaster's Franklin in Am. Men of Letters, Life and Times of by J. Franklin and J. A. Headington, Contemporary Rev. July, 1879, and Harper's Mag. July, 1880.*
- Fredet, Peter.** 1801 *F.*—1856. Historian. Author *Ancient Hist. and Modern Hist.,* works which have been extensively circulated. *Pub. Mur.*
- French, Harry Willard.** 1853 *Ct.* —. Novelist and miscellaneous writer. Author the novels *Ego and Castle Foam, Art and Artists in Connecticut,*

- Our Boys in China, Our Boys in India, etc. *Pub. Le.*
- French, Mrs. L. Virginia [Smith].** 1830 *Va.*—1881. Poet. Author Wind Whispers, Legend of the South, etc.
- Freneau [frē-nō'], Philip.** 1752 *N. Y.*—1832. Poet. A versatile, witty, and satirical writer. *See Hart's Am. Lit. and Duyckinck's Cyc. Am. Lit.*
- Frost, John.** 1800 *Me.*—1859. A prolific writer and compiler. Author Pictorial Hist. U. S., Hist. of the World, and other works of indifferent merit. *Pub. Har. Le. Lip. Pott.*
- Frothingham, Ellen.** 1835 *Ms.* —. Author of several fine metrical translations from Lessing, Auerbach, Goethe, and Grillparzer. *Pub. Rob.*
- Frothingham, Nathaniel Langdon.** 1793 *Ms.*—1870. Unitarian theologian and poet. A scholarly writer, whose hymns and metrical translations possess much merit.
- Frothingham, Octavius Brooks.** 1822 *Ms.* —. Son to N. L. F. Radical theologian. Author Lives of Gerrit Smith, George Ripley, and Theodore Parker, Hist. New England Transcendentalism, etc. A leader of radical thought. *Pub. Hou. Put.*
- Frothingham, Richard, Jr.** 1812 *Ms.* —. Journalist. Author of a masterly Hist. of the Siege of Boston, The Rise of the Republic of the U. S., Hist. of Charlestown, etc. *Pub. Lit.*
- Fuller, Margaret.** *See Ossoli.*
- Fuller, Robert.** 1808 *S. C.* —. Baptist theologian of note. Author Argument on Baptist Close Communion, etc.
- Furness, Mrs. Helen Kate [Rogers].** 1837—1883. Wife to H. H. F. Shakespearean scholar. Author of A Concordance to the Poems of Shakespeare. *Pub. Lip.*

- Furness, Horace Howard.** 1833 *Pa.* —. Son to W. H. F. Shakespearean scholar of eminence. Author variorum editions of King Lear, Hamlet, Macbeth, and Romeo and Juliet. *Pub. Lip.*
- Furness, Wm. Henry.** 1802 *Ms.* —. Unitarian theologian. Author *The Unconscious Truth of the Four Gospels*, *Jesus and his Biographers*, *Hist. of Jesus*, *Thoughts on the Life and Character of Jesus*, *The Power of Spirit*, etc., and a much-admired translation of Schiller's *Song of the Bell*. See *N. A. Rev.* Oct. 1850. *Pub. El. Lip.*
- Gallagher** [gäl'a-ger], **Wm. D.** 1808 *Pa.* —. Poet. Author *Miami Woods and Other Poems*, etc. See *Griswold's Poets and Poetry of America*. *Pub. Clke.*
- Gallatin, Albert.** 1761 *Sd.*—1849. Financier. Author *Considerations on the Currency and Banking System of the U. S.*, *Synopsis of the Indian Tribes*, etc. *Pub. Lip.* See *Life* by H. Adams, and *Gallatin* by J. A. Stevens in *Am. Statesmen*. *Pub. Lip.*
- Gallaudet** [gäl-aw-dët'], **Thomas Hopkins.** 1787 *Pa.*—1851. Educator of deaf mutes. Author *The Child's Book of the Soul*, *The Youth's Book of Natural Theology*, etc. See *Life*, by H. Humphrey.
- Gannett, Ezra Stiles.** 1801 *Ms.*—1871. Unitarian theologian. See *Memoir*, by W. C. Gannett.
- Gannett, Wm. Channing.** 1840 *Ms.* —. Son to E. S. G. Poet and Unitarian religious writer. Author of *A Year of Miracle*, *Memoir of E. S. Gannett*, etc. *Pub. A. U. A. Rob.*
- Garden, Alexander.** c. 1685 *S.*—1756. Religious controversialist. See *Tyler's Am. Lit.* vol. 2.
- Garden, Alexander.** 1730 *S.*—1791. Botanical writer.

- Garden, Alexander.** 1757 *S. C.*—1827. Son to preceding. Author *Anecdotes of the Revolutionary War, etc.* See 2 vol. edition, *Brooklyn, 1865.*
- Garfield, James Abram.** 1831 *O.*—1881. Pres. U. S. Statesman. See *Complete Works. Pub. Os.*
- Garrison, Wm. Lloyd.** 1805 *Ms.*—1879. Antislavery writer. An author whose style is decided and uncompromising in its tone, but whose writings were of far-reaching influence. See *Johnson's Garrison and his Times, and Life, by his Sons.*
- Gath.** See Townsend, G. A.
- Gay, Sydney Howard.** 1814 *Ms.*—1888. Historian. Author Bryant's *Hist. of the U. S.*, James Madison in *Am. Statesmen*, Edmund Quincy in *Am. Men of Letters, etc.* *Pub. Hou. Scr.*
- Gayarré, Charles E. Arthur.** 1805 *La.* —. Historian. Author Philip the Second, *Hist. of Louisiana, etc.* *Pub. Arm. Wid.*
- Gayler, Charles.** 1820 *N. Y.* —. Dramatist and novelist. Author *The Gold Hunters, Taking the Chances, etc.* *Pub. De.*
- George, Henry.** 1839 *Pa.* —. Political economist. Author *Progress and Poverty, etc.* See *Lit. World, Mar. 10, 1883, and N. A. Rev. Aug. 1883. Pub. Apl.*
- Gerhart** [gair'hart], **Emmanuel Vogel.** 1817 *Pa.* —. German Ref. theologian. Author *Philosophy and Logic, Monograph of the Ref. Church, etc.*
- Gibbes** [ġibz], **Robert Wilson.** 1809 *Ms.* —. Author *Documentary Hist. of the Am. Revolution, etc.*
- Gibbs, Josiah Willard.** 1790 *Ms.*—1861. Philologist. Author *Philological Studies, etc.*
- Gibbs, Wolcott.** 1822 *N. Y.* —. Chemist.
- Gibson, Wm. Hamilton.** 1850 *Ct.* —. Artist

- and *littérateur*. Author *Pastoral Days*, *Highways and Byways*, etc. A writer who illustrates his delightful sketches with equally charming drawings. *Pub. Har.*
- Giddings, Joshua Reed.** 1795 *Pa.*—1864. Author essays and speeches, *The Exiles of Florida*, and *The Rebellion: its Authors and its Causes*.
- Gihon, Albert Leary.** 1833 *Pa.* —. *Littérateur*. His sketch *A Night in a Typhoon* is well known.
- Gilder, Richard Watson.** 1844 *N. Y.* —. Poet. Editor *The Century*. Author *The New Day* and *The Poet and his Master*. The sonnet entitled *What is a Sonnet?* is one of his best poems. *Pub. Scr.*
- Giles, Chauncey.** 1809 —. Swedenborgian theologian. Author *Lect. on the Nature of Spirit*, *The Second Coming of the Lord*, *Perfect Prayer*, etc. *Pub. Lip.*
- Giles, Henry.** 1809 *I.*—1882. Essayist and lecturer. Author *Lect. and Essays*, *Christian Thought on Life*, *Illustrations of Genius*, and *Human Life in Shakespeare*. His literary estimates are careful and discriminating, and his style is cultivated and thoughtful. *See Hart's Am. Lit. Pub. Le.*
- Gillet** [jil-lét'], **Ezra Hall.** 1823 *Ct.*—1875. Author *Hist. Presb. Church in the U. S.*, *Life of John Huss*, *God in Human Thought*, *The Moral System*, etc. *Pub. P. B. Ran. Scr.*
- Gilman, Arthur.** 1837 *Il.* —. Chaucerian editor. Author *First Steps in Eng. Literature*, *Seven Historic Ages*, *First Steps in Eng. Hist.*, *Hist. of the Am. People*, etc., and editor the *Riverside Chaucer*. *Pub. Bar. Lo.*
- Gilman, Mrs. Caroline [Howard].** 1794 *Ms.*—1888. Wife to S. G. Miscellaneous writer. Author *Recollections of a Southern Matron*, *Recollections of*

a New England Housekeeper, The Sibyl, Verses of a Lifetime, etc. *Pub. Le. Pott.*

**Gilman, Daniel Coit.** 1831 *Ct.* —. Pres. Johns Hopkins Univ. Author James Monroe in Am. Statesmen. *Pub. Hou.*

**Gilman, Samuel.** 1791 *Ms.*—1858. Author Memoirs of a New England Choir, The Hist. of a Ray of Light, etc.

**Gilmore, James R.,** "Edmund Kirke." 1823 *Ms.* —. Novelist and miscellaneous writer. Author Among the Pines, My Southern Friends, Down in Tennessee, Life of Garfield, etc., and numerous war songs and ballads. *See Hart's Am. Lit. Pub. Fo. Har.*

**Gladden, Washington.** 1836 *Pa.* —. Congregationalist religious writer. Author Seven Essays on the Lord's Prayer, The Christian League of Connecticut, Things New and Old, etc. *Pub. Hou. Loc.*

**Glidden, George Robins.** 1808 *E.*—1857. Egyptologist. Author Ancient Egypt, etc., and co-author with Nott of Types of Mankind. His conclusions have met with much adverse criticism. *Pub. Lip.*

**Glyndon, Howard.** *See* Searing, Mrs. Laura.

**Godfrey, Thomas.** 1736 *Pa.*—1763. Poet. Author The Prince of Parthia. This was the first drama written in America, and is a work of considerable merit. *See Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 2.*

**Godkin, Edwin Laurence.** 1831 *I.* —. Editor The N. Y. Evening Post. Author Government in Am. Science Series. *Pub. Ho.*

**Godman, John.** 1794 *Md.*—1830. Physician and naturalist. Author Rambles of a Naturalist, Am. Natural Hist., and several medical works. *See Gross's Am. Medical Biography, and N. A. Rev. Jan. 1835.*

- Godwin, Parke.** 1816 *N. Y.* —. Journalist. Author Constructive Democracy, Handbook of Universal Biography, Hist. of France, Life Wm. Cullen Bryant, etc. *Pub. Apl.*
- Goodale, Dora Reed.** 1866 *Ms.* —. Poet. **Goodale, Elaine.** 1863 *Ms.* —. Sister to D. R. G. Poet. Authors of Verses from Sky-Farm, Apple Blossoms, In Berkshire with the Wild Flowers, etc. *Pub. Put.*
- Goodale, George Lincoln.** 1839 *Me.* —. Botanist. Author The Wild Flowers of America. *Pub. Cass.*
- Goodrich, Charles Augustus.** 1790 *Ct.*—1862. Author Lives of the Signers of the Declaration of Independence, Hist. of the U. S., etc. *Pub. Cop.*
- Goodrich, Chauncey Allen.** 1790 *Ct.*—1860. Editor and reviser of Webster's Dict., and editor Select British Eloquence, with careful critical notes. *Pub. Har.*
- Goodrich, Frank Boott.** 1826 *Ms.* —. Son to S. G. G. Author The Court of Napoleon, Man upon the Sea, Tri-Colored Sketches of Paris, etc. *Pub. Lip.*
- Goodrich, Samuel Griswold,** "Peter Parley." 1793 *Ct.*—1860. Bro. to Chas. A. G. Author of nearly two hundred volumes, mainly juvenile and educational, which have achieved a wide popularity. *See Allibone's Dict. Pub. Apl. Bu. Col.*
- Gookin, Daniel.** c. 1612 *E.*—1687. Colonial historian. Author Historical Collections of the Indians in New England, and an Account of the Doings and Sufferings of the Christian Indians in New England. A generous-minded, tolerant writer. *See Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 1.*
- Gould [goold], Augustus Addison.** 1805 *N. H.*—1866. Naturalist. Author System of Natural His-

tory, and several valuable works on conchology.  
*Pub. Lit.*

**Gould, Benjamin Apthorp.** 1824 *Ms.* —. Astronomer. Author of numerous valuable astronomical works.

**Gould, Edward S.** 1808 *Ct.*—1885. Littérateur. Author of *The Sleep Rider*, *The Very Age*, *Good English*, etc. *Pub. Arm.*

**Gould, Hannah Flagg.** 1789 *Vt.*—1865. Poet. *The Snow Flake* and *The Frost* are among her most quoted poems. Style simple and not unpleasing. *See N. A. Rev. Oct. 1835.*

**Gould, James.** 1770 *Ct.*—1830. Jurist. Author *Principles of Pleading in Civil Actions.* *Pub. Jo.*

**Graham, Sylvester.** 1794 *Ct.*—1851. Vegetarian. Author *Lect. on the Science of Human Life.*

**Grant, Robert.** 1852 *Ms.* —. Satirical poet and novelist. Author *The Little Tin Gods on Wheels*, *The Lambs*, *Yankee Doodle*, and the novels *Confessions of a Frivolous Girl* and *An Average Man.* *Pub. Cu. Os. Sev.*

**Gray, Albert Zabriskie.** 1840 *N. Y.*—1889. Episcopal religious writer. Author *The Land and the Life*, *Jesus Only*, *Mexico as it Is*, etc. *Pub. Dut. Ran.*

**Gray, Asa.** 1810 *N. Y.*—1889. Botanist. Author *Elements of Botany*, *How Plants Grow*, *Structural and Systematic Botany*, etc. A high authority in his department. *See Harvard Book, vol. 1. Pub. Iv. Scr.*

**Gray, Barry.** *See Coffin, R. B.*

**Gray, Francis Calley.** 1790 *Ms.*—1856. Reviewer and author of several volumes of prose and poetry.

**Gray, George Zabriskie.** 1838 *N. Y.* —. Bro. to A. Z. G. Episcopal theologian. Author *The Scrip-*

- ture Doctrine of Recognition, The Crusade of the Children in the XIII. Century, etc. *Pub. Hou. Wh.*
- Graydon, Alexander.** 1752 *Pa.*—1818. Autobiographer. Author *Memoirs of a Life*, a curious and entertaining work.
- Greeley, Horace.** 1811 *N. H.*—1872. Journalist. Founder and editor of the *N. Y. Tribune*. Author *What I Know About Farming*, *The Am. Conflict*, *Recollections of a Busy Life*, etc. *See Life by Parton, 1868, and Memorial pub. by Tribune Association, 1873. Pub. Por.*
- Green, Anna Katharine.** 185—*L. I.* —. Novelist. Author *The Sword of Damocles*, *The Leavenworth Case*, *A Strange Disappearance*, *Hand and Ring*, etc. Her works are all sensational in character, but display much inventive power. *Pub. Put.*
- Green, Ashbel.** 1762 *N. J.*—1848. Presbyterian theologian. Pres. Princeton Coll. Author *Hist. Presbyterian Missions*, etc. *See Autobiography and Memoir by J. H. Jones.*
- Green, Joseph.** 1706 *Ms.*—1780. Humorous poet. *See Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 2, and Hart's Am. Lit.*
- Greene, Samuel Stillman.** 1810 *Ms.*—1883. Author several valuable treatises on Eng. Grammar.
- Green, Wm. Henry.** 1825 *N. J.* —. Presbyterian theologian. Author *The Pentateuch Vindicated*, etc.
- Greene, Albert Gorton.** 1802 *R. I.*—1868. Author *Canonchet*, etc. *Old Grimes* is his best known poem.
- Greene, Asa.** 1788 *Ms.*—1837. Humorist. Author *Life and Adventures of Dr. Dodimus Duckworth*, etc.
- Greene, George Washington.** 1811 *R. I.*—1883. Historian. *Historical Studies*, *The German Ele-*

ment in the Am. War of Independence, Short Hist. of Rhode Island, Historical View of the Am. Revolution, and Life Gen. Nathanael Greene are some of his numerous and valuable works. His style has been greatly admired. *See Lit. World, Feb. 10, 1883. Pub. Hou. Re.*

**Greenleaf, Benjamin.** 1786 *Ms.*—1864. Mathematical writer of note. *Pub. Da.*

**Greenleaf, Simon.** 1783 *Ms.*—1853. Jurist. His greatest work is a Treatise on the Laws of Evidence. *Pub. Lit.*

**Greenough [green'o], Henry.** 1807 *Ms.*—1883. Artist. Author of the novels Ernest Carroll, Apelles and his Contemporaries, and of various essays on art.

**Greenough, Mrs. Richard.** *See* Greenough, Mrs. Sarah.

**Greenough, Mrs. Sarah Dana [Loring].** 1827—1885. Novelist and poet. Author *In Extremis*, *Arabesques*, *Mary Magdalene*, a poem, etc. Style original and striking. *Pub. Os. Pet. Rob.*

**Greenwood, Francis Wm. Pitt.** 1797 *Ms.*—1843. Unitarian theologian. Author *Sermons*, *Essays*, *Lives of the Apostles*, etc. *Pub. A. U. A.*

**Greenwood, Grace.** *See* Lippincott, Mrs. Sarah J.

**Greely [gree], Edward.** 1835 *E.*—1888. Littérateur. Author the plays *Vendome* and *Mirah*, the novel *Blue Jackets*, several works relating to Japan, — *The Golden Lotus*, *Young Americans in Japan*, *The Wonderful City of Tokio*, *The Bear Worshippers of Yezo*, etc., — and one of the translators of the Japanese romance *The Loyal Ronins*. *Pub. Le. Put.*

**Griffis, Wm. Elliot.** 1843 *Pa.* —. Writer of works on Japan. Author *The Mikado's Empire*, *Japanese*

- Fairy World, *Corea: the Hermit Nation*, *The Tokio Guide*, *The Yokohama Guide*, etc. *Pub. Har.*
- Grimshaw, Wm.** 1782 *I.*—1852. Author of a once popular series of school histories. *Pub. Lip.*
- Griswold, Alexander Viets.** 1766 *Ct.*—1843. Bp. Mass. Religious writer. *See Memoirs, by J. S. Stone. Pub. Dut. Wh.*
- Griswold, Mrs. Harriet [Tyng].** 1842 *Ms.* —. Poet. Author *Apple Blossoms*. Under the *Daisies* and several other poems of hers have been widely popular. *See Lit. World, Oct. 6, 1883. Pub. Ya.*
- Griswold, Rufus Wilmot.** 1815 *Vt.*—1857. Compiler. Chiefly known by his *Female Poets of America*, *Prose Writers of America*, and *Poets and Poetry of America*. A writer who has done good service to literature without possessing much original talent. *Pub. Apl. Por.*
- Gross, Samuel D.** 1805 *Pa.*—1884. Physician. Author *Am. Medical Biography*, etc. *Pub. Lip.*
- Guernsey, Alfred Hudson.** 1825 *Vt.* —. Author *The Spanish Armada*, *The World's Opportunities*, etc. *Pub. Apl. Har.*
- Guild, Curtis.** 1828 *Ms.* —. Journalist. Founder and editor of the *Boston Commercial Bulletin*. Author *Over the Ocean*, a popular book of travels, *Abroad Again*, etc. *Pub. Le.*
- Guild, Reuben Aldridge.** 1822 *Ms.* —. Librarian and local historian. Author *Librarian's Manual*, *Rhode Island in the Continental Congress*, etc.
- Guyot [ge-o'], Arnold Henry.** 1807 *Sd.*—1884. Geographer of note. Author *Earth and Man*, and several valuable text-books on geography. *Pub. Iv.*
- Habberton, John.** 1842 *L. I.* —. Littérateur. Author of *Other People's Children*, *The Barton Ex-*

periment, etc. *Helen's Babies* is his most noted book. *Pub. Car. Har. Ho. Put.*

**Hackett, Horatio Balch.** 1808 *Ms.*—1875. Baptist biblical scholar. Editor of *Smith's Bible Dict.* A *Commentary on the Original Text of the Acts of the Apostles* is his chief work. *Pub. Apl.*

**Hackley, Charles.** 1808 *N. Y.*—1861. Mathematical writer. *Pub. Bar. Har.*

**Hadley, James.** 1821 *N. Y.*—1872. Philologist. Author *Lect. on Roman Law*, a valuable Greek grammar, and numerous scientific and other papers. *Pub. Apl. Ho. Me.*

**Hageman, Samuel Miller.** 1848 *N. Y.* —. Poet. Author *Vesper Voices*. *Silence* is one of his best poems.

**Hague, Wm.** 1805 *N. Y.*—1887. Baptist theologian. Author *Christianity and Statesmanship*, etc. *Pub. Lo.*

**Haldeman** [höl'de-man], **Samuel Stehman.** 1812 *Pa.*—1880. Philologist and naturalist. Author *Zoological Contributions*, *Analytical Orthography*, *Word Building*, etc. *Pub. Lip.*

**Hale, Edward Everett.** 1822 *Ms.* —. Son to N. H. Litterateur. Widely known as the author of the short stories *The Man Without a Country*, *My Double*, *Ten Times One is Ten*, *In His Name*, and *The Brick Moon*. Author of the novel *Philip Nolan's Friends*, the volumes of sketches entitled *His Level Best* and *The Ingham Papers*, and several volumes of sermons. *See Harvard Register, May, 1881.* *Pub. El. Fu. Rob. Scr.*

**Hale, Horatio.** 1817 *R. I.* —. Son to S. J. B. H. Philologist. Author *Ethnology and Philology*, a work of great value and the fruit of infinite labor and research, and editor the *Iroquois Book of Rites*. *Pub. Br.*

- Hale, Lucretia P.** 1820 *Ms.* —. Dau. to N. H. Humorous writer for young people. Author of the famous Peterkin Papers. *Pub. Os. Rob.*
- Hale, Nathan.** 1784 *Ms.*—1863. Journalist of note.
- Hale, Mrs. Sarah Josepha [Buell].** 1790 *N. H.*—1879. Editor of *The Lady's Book* for forty years. Of her numerous books her *Woman's Record*, a large biographical work, is the most important. *Pub. Har. Rob.*
- Hall, Charles Francis.** 1821 *N. H.*—1871. Arctic explorer. Author *The Arctic Regions*, etc. *Pub. Har.*
- Hall, James.** 1793 *Pa.*—1868. Miscellaneous writer. A *Hist. of the Indian Tribes* (with McKinney) is his chief work. *See Complete Works, 4 vols. 1856. Pub. Clke.*
- Hall, Mrs. Louisa Jane [Park].** 1802 *Ms.* —. Author of *Miriam*, a dramatic poem, *Joanna of Naples*, a tale, and the *Life of Elizabeth Carter*. *See Griswold's Female Poets of America.*
- Hall, Wm. W.** 1810 *Ky.*—1876. Physician. Founder of *Hall's Journal of Health*. Author *Health and Good Living*, etc. *Pub. Hou.*
- Halleck, Fitz-Greene.** 1790 *Ct.*—1867. Poet. *Fanny, Alnwick Castle*, and *Marco Bozzaris* are among his best poems. His verse has grace and sweetness, but is wanting in the higher qualities of poetry. *See Life and Letters, by Grant Wilson. Pub. Apl.*
- Halleck, Henry Wager.** 1816 *N. Y.*—1872. Author *Elements of Military Art and Science*, *Treatise on International Law*, etc. *Pub. Clx. Lip.*
- Halpine, Charles Graham**, "Miles O'Reilly." 1829 *I.*—1868. Poet. Author *Poems*, *Miles O'Reilly Papers*, etc. *Pub. Har.*
- Hamilton, Alexander.** 1757 *W. I.*—1804. Statesman.

Principal contributor to *The Federalist*, and author of numerous political essays. *See Lives*, by *Renwick*, *J. C. Hamilton*, and *J. T. Morse*; also *N. A. Rev.* April, 1858, *McMaster's Hist. People of the U. S.*, *Hamilton* by *H. C. Lodge* in *Am. Statesmen*, and *Shea's Historical Study of Hamilton*. *Pub. Lip.*

**Hamilton, Gail.** *See Dodge, Abigail.*

**Hamilton, John Church.** 1792 *Pa.*—1882. Son to A. H. Author *Memoirs of Alex. Hamilton*, *Hist. of the Republic*, etc., and editor *Works of Alex. Hamilton*.

**Hammond, Wm. Alexander.** 1828 *Md.* —. Physician. Author *Military Hygiene*, *Physiological Essays*, *Sleep and its Derangements*, *Nervous Derangements*, etc. *Pub. Apl. Lip. Put.*

**Harbaugh [har'bau], Henry.** 1817 *Pa.*—1867. German Reformed theologian. Author *Fathers of the German Ref. Church in Europe and America*, *The Heavenly Home*, etc.

**Hardy, Arthur Sherburne.** 1847 *Ms.* —. Novelist and mathematician. Author *But Yet a Woman*, etc. *See Lit. World*, May 5, 1883, and *London Academy*, June 30, 1883. *Pub. Gi. Hou. Lip. Mac.*

**Harland, Marion.** *See Terhune, Mrs.*

**Harney, Will Wallace.** 1831 *Ia.* —. Journalist and littérateur. Author of numerous graceful poems and sketches, *Adonais* being one of his finest poems. *See Coggeshall's Western Poets.*

**Harper, Robert Goodloe.** 1765 *Va.*—1825. Legal writer. Style able and profound.

**Harris, Joel Chandler.** 1848 *Ga.* —. Author *Uncle Remus: his Songs and his Sayings*, and *Nights with Uncle Remus*; unique works and valuable additions to the literature of folk lore. *Pub. Apl.*

- Harris, Mrs. Miriam** [Coles]. 1834 *L. I.* —. Novelist. Author of Rutledge, Richard Vandermarck, and other novels, and The Rosary for Lent. *Pub. Car. Dut. Hou.*
- Harris, Samuel.** 1814 *Me.* —. Congregationalist theologian. Author of Zaccheus, or the Scriptural Plan of Benevolence, The Kingdom of Christ on Earth, The Philosophical Basis of Theism, etc. *See Andover Rev. Feb. 1884. Pub. A. T. S. Dra. Scr.*
- Harris, Samuel Smith.** 1841 *Al.*—1888. Bp. Michigan. Religious writer. Author Christianity and Civil Society. *Pub. Wh.*
- Harris, Thaddeus Mason.** 1768 *Ms.*—1842. Author Natural Hist. of the Bible, etc.
- Harris, Thaddeus Wm.** 1795 *Ms.*—1856. Son to T. M. H. Entomologist. Chiefly known by his valuable work Insects of Massachusetts Injurious to Vegetation. *Pub. Cass.*
- Harris, Thomas Lake.** 1823 *E.* —. Spiritualistic poet. Author Epics of the Starry Heavens, etc. *See Am. Cyc.*
- Harris, Wm. Torrey.** 1835 *Ct.* —. Speculative philosopher. Translator of Hegel and editor The Journal of Speculative Philosophy.
- Harrison, Mrs. Constance** [Cary]. 18— *Mi.* —. Author Story of Helen Troy, Woman's Handiwork in Modern Homes, etc. *Pub. Har. Scr.*
- Harrison, James Albert.** 1848 *Mi.* —. Philologist and traveler. Author Greek Vignettes, Spain in Profile, The Rhine, French Syntax, etc. *See Lit. World, vol. 10, and Southern World, June 1, 1883. Pub. Gi. Ho. Hou. Lip. Lo. Pott.*
- Hart, John Seely.** 1810 *Ms.*—1877. Educational writer. Author Manuals of Eng. and Am. Litera-

ture, Composition and Rhetoric, etc., and an appreciative Essay upon Spenser and The Faërie Queene. *Pub. Clx. Eld. P. B. Ze.*

**Harte, Francis Bret.** 1837 *N. Y.* —. Poet and novelist. Author of the novel Gabriel Conroy, the play Two Men of Sandy Bar, East and West Poems, Echoes of the Foot Hills, and the volumes of short stories entitled The Luck of Roaring Camp, Drift from Two Shores, Tales of the Argonauts, Thankful Blossom, The Story of a Mine, Flip and Found at Blazing Star, Twins of Table Mountain, Mrs. Skaggs's Husbands, and Condensed Novels. Dow's Flat, Her Letter, and A Newport Romance are among his best poems. *See Complete Works, 5 vols., and Haweis's Am. Humorists. Pub. Hou.*

**Hassard, John R. G.** 1836 *N. Y.*—1888. Littérateur. Author Life Archbishop Hughes, Life Pope Pius Ninth, A Pickwickian Pilgrimage, Bayard Taylor in Am. Men of Letters, etc. *Pub. Cath. Hou. Os.*

**Haven, Mrs. Alice [Bradley] [Neal].** 1828 *N. Y.*—1863. Writer of juvenile tales. Author No Such Word as Fail, Contentment Better than Wealth, Patient Waiting No Loss, and other excellent stories. *See Memoir, and Harper's Mag. Oct. 1863. Pub. Apl.*

**Haven, Erastus Otis.** 1820 *Ms.*—1881. Methodist religious and educational writer. Pres. Univ. of Michigan. Author Pillars of Truth, Young Man Advised, Rhetoric, etc. *Pub. Har. Phi.*

**Haven, Gilbert.** 1821 *Ms.*—1880. Methodist religious writer. Author Sermons, The Pilgrim's Wallet, Our Next-Door Neighbor, or Mexico of To-Day, etc. *See Monograph, by E. Wentworth. Pub. Har. Le. Phi.*

**Haven, Joseph.** 1816 *Ms.*—1874. Philosophical writer. Author *Mental Philosophy*, *Moral Philosophy*, *Hist. of Ancient and Modern Philosophy*.

**Hawes, Joel.** 1789 *Ms.*—1867. Moralist. Author *Lect. to Young Men*, etc.

**Hawks, Francis Lister.** 1798 *N. C.*—1866. Ecclesiologist and miscellaneous writer. Author *Hist. P. E. Church in Virginia*, *Hist. P. E. Church in Maryland*, *The Romance of Biography*, *Cyclopædia of Biography*, *Egypt and its Monuments*, etc.

**Hawthorne, Julian.** 1846 *Ms.* —. Son to N. H. Novelist. Author *Bressant*, *Garth*, *Dust*, *Idolatry*, *Fortune's Fool*, *Beatrix Randolph*, *Saxon Studies*, etc. *Pub. Apl. Hou.*

**Hawthorne, Nathaniel.** 1804 *Ms.*—1864. Romancer. *Twice-Told Tales*, *Mosses from an Old Manse*, *The Scarlet Letter*, *The House of the Seven Gables*, *The Blithedale Romance*, *The Marble Faun*, and *Our Old Home* are his chief works. The fragmentary works, *Septimius Felton*, *The Dolliver Romance*, and *The Ancestral Footstep*, appeared posthumously, as did also the *English*, *American*, and *Italian Note-Books*. Among the most characteristic of his shorter sketches are *The Snow Image*, *The Great Stone Face*, and *Ethan Brand*. A master of the purest English, and the greatest of American prose writers. See *N. A. Rev.* July, 1837, July, 1850, Jan. 1852, *Blackwood's Mag.* Nov. 1863, *Atlantic Monthly*, May, 1860, *Lathrop's Study of Hawthorne*, *James's Hawthorne in English Men of Letters*, *The Hawthorne Index*, and *Lowell's Fable for Critics*. *Pub. Hou.*

**Hay, John.** 1839 *Il.* —. Poet. Author *Pike County Ballads and Other Poems*, and *Castilian Days*, a delightful volume of travels. Of his dia-

lect poems, Jim Bludsoe and Little Breeches are best known. *Pub. Hou.*

**Hayes, Isaac Israel.** 1832 *Pa.*—1881. Arctic explorer. Author *The Open Polar Sea, An Arctic Boat Journey, Cast Away in the Cold*, etc. *Pub. Car. Hou. Le.*

**Hayne, Paul Hamilton.** 1831 *S. C.*—1886. Lyric poet. Author *Legends and Lyrics, Sonnets and Other Poems*, etc. His verse is spirited and original, his sonnets, in particular, taking high rank. *See complete edition, 1883, and Lit. World, Mar. 10, 1883. Pub. Lip. Lo.*

**Hazard, Rowland Gibson.** 1801 *R. I.*—1888. Essayist. Author *Essays on Finance, Essay on the Resources of the U. S., Freedom of the Mind in Willing, Causation, Man a Creative First Cause*, etc. *Pub. Hou. Le.*

**Hazard, Samuel.** 1784 *Pa.*—1870. Annalist. Author *Annals of Pennsylvania*, etc.

**Hazewell, Charles Creighton.** 1814 *R. I.*—1883. Critic of eminence. A keen, able writer, possessing a vigorous, compact style. Author of the *Review of the Week* in the *Boston Traveller* for many years.

**Headley, Joel Tyler.** 1814 *N. Y.* —. Historical writer. *Napoleon and his Marshals, The Old Guard of Napoleon, and Life of Oliver Cromwell* are some of his numerous works. His style is graphic and entertaining, but the merit of his books is much impaired by the partisan spirit in which they are conceived. *Pub. Scr.*

**Heard, Franklin Fiske.** 1825 *Ms.* —. Jurist. Author *Criminal Law, Criminal Pleading, Civil Pleading, Shakespeare as a Lawyer*, etc. *Pub. Lit.*

**Hecker, Isaac Thomas.** 1819 *N. Y.*—1888. Founder

of the Society of the Paulists. Author Questions of the Soul, etc. *Pub. Cath.*

**Hedge, Frederick Henry.** 1805 *Ms.* —. Son to L. H. Unitarian theologian. Author Reason in Religion, The Primeval World of Hebrew Tradition, A Christian Liturgy, Prose Writers of Germany, etc. A strong, keen, and original thinker. *Pub. Por. Rob. Scr.*

**Hedge, Levi.** 1767 *Ms.*—1843. Author of a noted System of Logic. *Pub. Arm.*

**Helper, Hinton Rowan.** 1829 *N. C.* —. Author The Impending Crisis of the South, a once famous work, Nojoque, and The Negroes in Negroland. Style reckless and views iconoclastic. *See Davidson's Living Writers of the South.*

**Henry, Caleb Sprague.** 1804 *Ms.*—1884. Translator of Guizot's Hist. of Civilization and other works, and author of Essays, Satan as a Moral Philosopher, About Men and Things, etc. *Pub. Dut. Wh.*

**Henry, Joseph.** 1797 *N. Y.*—1878. Scientist of eminence. Secretary of the Smithsonian Institute, and author of many scientific monographs of value.

**Henry, Patrick.** 1736 *Va.*—1799. Statesman. Known to literature by his speeches, which possess much artistic finish.

**Henshaw, J. Sidney.** 1814 *Ms.*—1859. Author Philosophy of Human Progress, etc.

**Hentz, Mrs. Caroline Lee [Whiting].** 1804 *Ms.*—1856. Novelist. Author of many sensational romances of slight merit. Rena, The Planter's Northern Bride, and Linda are among the best. *Pub. Pet.*

**Hepworth, George Hughes.** 1833 *Ms.* —. Religious and miscellaneous writer. Author !!!, Rocks and Shoals, etc. *Pub. A. U. A. Har.*

**Herbert, Henry Wm.**, "Frank Forrester." 1807 *E.*—1858. Miscellaneous writer. Author of novels, poems, etc., but best known by his *Deer Stalkers*, *Field Sports of the U. S.*, and other sporting works. *Pub. Lip. Pet. Por.*

**Hickok** [hik'ok], **Laurens Perseus**. 1798 *Cl.*—1888. Metaphysician. Author *Logic of Reason*, *Moral Science*, *Empirical Psychology*, etc. Style involved and somewhat obscure. *Pub. Apl. Iv.*

**Hicks, Elias**. 1748 *L. I.*—1830. Quaker controversialist, and founder of the sect of the Hicksite Quakers. *See Journal of his Life and Religious Labors.*

**Higginson, Francis**. 1588 *E.*—1630. Puritan clergyman. Author *True Relation of the Last Voyage to New England*, and *New England's Plantation*. Style vivid and picturesque. *See Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 1.*

**Higginson, John**. 1616 *E.*—1708. Son to F. H. Puritan theologian. His most noted work is the *Attestation to Cotton Mather's Magnalia*. Style able and clear. *See Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 2.*

**Higginson, Thomas Wentworth**. 1823 *Ms.* —. Descendant of preceding. Littérateur. *Malbone*, a romance, *Out-Door Papers*, *Army Life in a Black Regiment*, *Atlantic Essays*, *Sympathy of Religions*, and *Young Folks' Hist. of the U. S.* are his chief works. *Pub. Hou. Le.*

**Hildreth, Richard**. 1807 *Ms.*—1865. Historian. *Hist. of the U. S. from the Discovery of the Continent to the Close of the 16th Congress in 1820* is his chief work. Its style is cold and dry, but its general merit is unquestioned. *Pub. Har.*

**Hildreth, Samuel Prescott**. 1783 *Ms.*—1863. Historical writer. Author *Pioneer Hist. of Ohio Valley*, 1848, *Biography and Historical Memoranda of Early Settlers of Ohio*, etc.

- Hill, Daniel Harvey.** 1824 *S. C.* —. Essayist and mathematician. *Pub. Lip.*
- Hill, Thomas.** 1818 *N. Y.* —. Mathematician of note, and Unitarian theologian. Author *Geometry and Faith, Essays on Curves, Jesus the Interpreter of Nature*, etc. *Pub. Dra. Le. Put. Wa.*
- Hillhouse, James Abram.** 1789 *Ct.*—1841. Dramatic poet. His dramas, *Percy's Masque, Hadad, and Demetria*, were once extravagantly praised, but are now little read. Style strained, ambitious, and heavy. See *N. A. Rev. Jan. 1840.*
- Hilliard, Francis.** 1808 *Ms.*—1878. Jurist. Author *The Law of Taxation, The Law of Vendors and Purchasers, Treatises on Mortgages, Torts*, etc. *Pub. Clx. Jo. Lip. Lit.*
- Hillard, George Stillman.** 1808 *Me.*—1879. Lawyer and littérateur. Author *Six Months in Italy, Eulogy on Daniel Webster*, etc., and editor of *Spenser*. Style scholarly and refined. *Pub. Har. Hou.*
- Hirst, Henry B.** 1813 *Pa.*—1874. Poet. Author *Endymion, The Penance of Roland*, etc.
- Hitchcock, Edward.** 1793 *Ms.*—1864. Geologist of note. Religion of Geology, *Illustrations of Surface Geology, and Fossil Footprints in the U. S.* are some of his most valuable works. *Pub. Iv.*
- Hobart, John Henry.** 1775 *Pa.*—1830. Bp. N. Y. Controversialist. Author *Companion for the Altar, State of Departed Spirits, Festivals and Fasts*, etc. A writer to whose influence the present character of the American church is largely due. *Pub. Dut.*
- Hodge, Archibald Alexander.** 1823 *N. Y.*—1886. Son to C. H. Presbyterian theologian. Author *Outlines of Theology, Life of Chas. Hodge*, etc. *Pub. P. B. Scr.*
- Hodge, Charles.** 1797 *Pa.*—1878 Presbyterian the-

ologian of eminence. Author *Systematic Theology*, *Commentaries on the Epistles*, *Constitutional Hist. of the Presb. Church in the U. S.*, etc. Style clear, earnest, and scholarly. *See Life*, by A. A. Hodge. *Pub. P. B. Scr.*

**Hoffman, Charles Fenno.** 1806 *N. Y.*—1884. Poet and novelist. Author *Grayslaer* and other novels, and several volumes of poems. He excelled as a song-writer, his best known songs being *Sparkling and Bright*, and *The Myrtle and Steel*. *Pub. Por.*

**Hoffman, David.** 1784 *Md.*—1854. Legal writer. Author of *A Course of Legal Study*, *Legal Outlines*, *Legal Hints*, *Miscellaneous Thoughts on Men and Things*, etc.

**Holcombe, James P.** 1820 *Va.*—1873. Legal writer. Author *Law of Debtor and Creditor*, *Literature in Letters*, etc. *Pub. Apl.*

**Holcombe, Wm. H.** 1825 *Va.* —. Physician and Swedenborgian writer. Bro. to J. P. H. Author of *Our Children in Heaven*, *Lost Truths of Christianity*, *The Other Life*, *Southern Voices*, etc. *Pub. Lip.*

**Holland, Josiah Gilbert**, "Timothy Titcomb." 1819 *Ms.*—1881. Poet and novelist. Author *Kathrina*, *Bitter Sweet*, *The Mistress of the Manse*, and *The Marble Prophecy*; the novels *Arthur Bonnicastle*, *Sevenoaks*, *Miss Gilbert's Career*, and *Nicholas Minturn*; and *Timothy Titcomb's Letters*, *Gold-foil*, and minor works. His work has met with severe criticism from a literary point of view, but remains widely popular. As editor of *Scribner's Monthly* he exercised a wide and excellent influence. *See Century Mag. Dec. 1881. Pub. Scr.*

**Holley, Marietta**, "Josiah Allen's Wife." 18—  
— . Humorist. Author *My Opinions and Betsey*

- Bobbet's, My Wayward Pardner, Josiah Allen's Wife as a P. A. and a P. I., etc. *Pub. Wor.*
- Holmes, Abiel.** 1763 *Ct.*—1837. Annalist. Author Hist. Cambridge, American Annals, Memoir of the French Protestants, etc.
- Holmes, Mrs. Mary Jane [Hawes].** 18— *Ms.* —. Novelist. A voluminous author of well-meaning and popular fiction of slight literary pretension. Lena Rivers and Tempest and Sunshine are among the best of her novels. *See Lit. World, June 3, 1882. Pub. Car.*
- Holmes, Nathaniel.** 1814 *N. H.* —. Author of a noted work on The Authorship of Shakespeare, in which the Baconian theory of the authorship of Shakespeare's plays is stoutly advocated. *Pub. Hou.*
- Holmes, Oliver Wendell.** 1809 *Ms.* —. Son to A. H. Physician, poet, novelist, and essayist. Author of the novels Elsie Venner and The Guardian Angel, several valuable medical works, The Autocrat of the Breakfast Table, The Professor at the Breakfast Table, The Poet at the Breakfast Table, Mechanism in Thought and Morals, Memoir of Motley, and other prose works. Songs in Many Keys, Songs of Many Seasons, and The Iron Gate are some of his volumes of verse. Among his finest poems are The Chambered Nautilus, The Voiceless, The Last Leaf, The Parting of the Ways, and Under the Violets. The One Hoss Shay is his most noted humorous poem. *See Life by W. Kennedy, Harvard Register, April, 1881, Haweis's Am. Humorists. Pub. Hou.*
- Holt, John Saunders.** 1826 *Al.* —. Novelist. Author Abraham Page, etc. Style original and realistic. *Pub. Lip.*

**Hooker, Herman.** 1804 *Vt.*—1857. Devotional writer. Author *Family Book of Devotion, The Uses of Adversity*, etc.

**Hooker, Thomas.** 1586 *E.*—1647. Puritan theologian. A writer of great influence in New England during the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries. *See Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 1.*

**Hooker, Worthington.** 1806 *Ms.*—1867. Physician. Author of several medical works and a valuable series of text-books in natural history and physiology. *Pub. Har. Pe. Sh.*

**Hooper, Lucy.** 1816 *Ms.*—1841. Poet. *See Griswold's Female Poets of America.*

**Hooper, Mrs. Lucy Hamilton [Jones].** 1835 *Pa.* —. Poet and littérateur. Author *Poems, Under the Tri-Color*, etc. *Pub. Lip.*

**Hopkins, John Henry.** 1792 *I.*—1868. Bp. *Vt.* High Church controversialist of note. Author *Hist. of the Confessional, The End of Controversy Controverted*, etc. *See Life, by his son.*

**Hopkins, John Henry.** 1820 *Pa.* —. Son to preceding. Episcopal religious writer. Founder *The Church Journal*. Author *Carols: Hymns and Songs, Poems by the Wayside, Life of Bishop Hopkins*, etc., and translator of *Goethe's Autobiography*.

**Hopkins, Mrs. Louisa [Payson].** 1812 *Me.*—1862. Religious writer. *See Sewall's Memoirs of Albert Hopkins, and Life of Elizabeth Prentiss.*

**Hopkins, Mark.** 1802 *Ms.*—1887. Moral and religious writer. *Pres. Williams Coll.* Author *Lect. on Moral Science, The Law of Love and Love as a Law, Discourses and Essays*, etc. *Pub. Do. Scr.*

**Hopkins, Samuel.** 1721 *Ct.*—1803. Congregationalist theologian. The founder of what has been

called Hopkinsian Divinity. The System of Doctrine contained in Divine Revelation is his principal work. *See Life, by Park, and Mrs. Stowe's Minister's Wooing.*

**Hopkins, Samuel.** 1807 *Ms.*—1887. Cousin to M. H. Historian. Author *The Puritans and Queen Elizabeth, Lessons at the Cross, and Youth of the Old Dominion.* *Pub. Ran.*

**Hopkinson, Francis.** 1737 *Pa.*—1791. Political Humorist. Author of the famous poem *The Battle of the Kegs.* A witty, daring writer of much service to his generation. *Pub. Ran.*

**Hopkinson, Joseph.** 1770 *Pa.*—1842. Son to F. H. Chiefly known as the author of the poem *Hail Columbia.*

**Hosack, David.** 1769 *N. Y.*—1835. Medical writer of note.

**Hosmer, James Kendall.** 1834 *Ms.* —. Author *The Color Guard*, a narrative of personal experience, *The Thinking Bayonet*, a novel, and *A Short Hist. of German Literature.* *Pub. Jon.*

**Hosmer, Mrs. Margaret.** 1830 *Pa.* —. Novelist and writer of Sunday-school tales. Author *Blanche Gilroy, Chinaman in California, etc.* *Pub. Lip. P. B. Por.*

**Hosmer, Wm. Henry Cuyler.** 1814 *N. Y.*—1877. Poet. His verse is quiet in tone, relating mainly to Indian legends. *See his Hall of Tecumseh, Legends of the Senecas, etc. See Griswold's Poets and Poetry of America.*

**Houghton** [ho'ton], **George Washington Wright.** 1850 *Ms.* —. Poet. Author *St. Olaf's Kirk, Niagara, etc. See London Lit. World, March 31, 1883. Pub. Est. Hou.*

**Hovey, [hūv'Y], Alvah.** 1820 *N. Y.* —. Baptist

theologian. Author *The Miracles of Christ, The Scriptural Law of Divorce*, etc. *Pub. Lo.*

**Howard, Blanche Willis.** 1847 *Me.* —. Novelist. Author *One Summer, Aunt Serena, Guenn*, etc. *Pub. Hou. Os.*

**Howe, John Badlam.** 1813 *Ms.*—1883. Writer on finance. Author *Monetary and Industrial Fallacies, Mono-Metalism and Bi-Metalism, The Political Economy of Gt. Britain, The U. S. and France in the Use of Money*, etc. A clear, earnest thinker. *Pub. Hou.*

**Howe, Mrs. Julia Ward.** 1819 *N. Y.* —. Wife to S. G. H. Poet. Author of *Passion Flowers, Hippolytus, From the Oak to the Olive, Later Lyrics*, etc. *The Battle Hymn of the Republic* is her most familiar poem. *Pub. Le. Rob.*

**Howe, Samuel Gridley.** 1801 *Ms.*—1876. Philanthropist. Author *Historical Sketch of the Greek Revolution*. See *J. F. Clarke's Memorial and Biographical Sketches*.

**Howells, Wm. Dean.** 1837 *O.* —. Poet and novelist. Author *Poems, Venetian Life, Italian Journeys, Suburban Sketches, Their Wedding Journey, A Foregone Conclusion, The Lady of the Aroostook, The Undiscovered Country, A Modern Instance, A Woman's Reason*, etc., and the comedies *Out of the Question, A Counterfeit Presentment, The Parlor Car, The Sleeping Car*, etc. See *Century Mag. March, 1882. Pub. Hou. Os.*

**Howison, Robert Reid.** 1820 *Va.* —. Historian. Author *Hist. of Virginia, Hist. Am. Civil War*, etc. *Pub. We.*

**Hoyt, Ralph.** 1810 *N. Y.*—1878. Poet. Author of *The Chant of Life and Other Poems*, etc.

**Hubbard, Wm.** 1621 *E.*—1701. Colonial historian.

Author Hist. New England. *See Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 2, and edition 1815, pub. Mass. Historical Society.*

**Hudson, Frederick.** 1819 *Ms.*—1875. Author Hist. of Journalism, etc. *Pub. Har.*

**Hudson, Henry Norman.** 1814 *Vt.*—1886. Shakespearean scholar of eminence. Author Sermons, Lect. on Shakespeare, etc., and editor the Harvard and the University editions of Shakespeare. An able, enthusiastic, but somewhat dogmatic critic, whose comments are of much value, æsthetically considered. *Pub. Gi. Lit.*

**Hudson, Mrs. Mary [Clemmer].** 1839 *N. Y.*—1884. Novelist and poet. Author Eirene, His Two Wives, Poems of Life and Nature, Memorials of Alice and Phoebe Cary, etc. Best known by her brilliant Woman's Letters from Washington in The Independent. *Pub. Hou. Put.*

**Hughes, John.** 1797 *I.*—1864. R. C. Abp. N. Y. Religious controversialist. *See Life, by Hassard. Pub. Cath.*

**Hunt, Freeman.** 1804 *Ms.*—1858. Founder Hunt's Merchants' Magazine, and author Lives of Am. Merchants.

**Hunt, Helen.** *See* Jackson, Mrs. Helen.

**Hunt, Thomas Sterry.** 1826 *Ct.* —. Geologist. Author Chemical and Geological Essays, etc. *Pub. Cass.*

**Huntington, Frederic Dan.** 1819 *Ms.* —. Bp. Central N. Y. Theologian. Author Christian Believing and Living, Sermons for the People, Christ in the Christian Year, etc. *Pub. Dut. Wh.*

**Huntington, Jedediah Vincent.** 1815 *N. Y.*—1862. Poet and romancer. Author America Discovered: a Poem, Alban, or the Hist. of a Young Puritan, etc. Style careful and polished.

**Huntington, Wm. Reed.** 1838 *Ms.* —. Broad Church theologian. Author *The Church Idea*, *Conditional Immortality*, etc. Style thoughtful and strong. *Pub. Dut.*

**Hurlburt, Wm. Henry.** 1827 *S. C.* —. Journalist of note. Style brilliant and forcible. *See Galaxy Mag. Jan. 1869, and Hart's Am. Lit.*

**Hurst, John Fletcher.** 1834 *Ms.* —. Author *Hist. of Rationalism*, etc., and translator of Hagenbach's *Hist. of the Church*. *Pub. Ran. Scr.*

**Hutchinson, Thomas.** 1711 *Ms.*—1780. Colonial historian. Author *Hist. of the Colony of Massachusetts Bay*. The work begins with the year 1628 and closes with the year 1774.

**Hyatt, Alpheus.** 1838 *D. C.* —. Curator Boston Society of Natural Hist., and author of numerous valuable zoölogical monographs. *Pub. Gi.*

**Ingersoll, Charles Jared.** 1782 *Pa.*—1862. Political writer of note. Author *Hist. of the War of 1812-15*, etc. Style able and energetic, but rough and unpolished. *See Duyckinck's Cyc. Am. Lit.*

**Ingersoll, Ernest.** 1852 *Mch.* —. Naturalist. Author *Friends Worth Knowing*, *Natural Hist. of Insects*, *Knocking Around the Rockies*, etc. *Pub. Ba. Cass. Har. Lo.*

**Ingersoll, Robert Green.** 1833 *N. Y.* —. Free-thinker. Author of several works attacking Christianity. Style forcible and plausible.

**Ingraham, Joseph H.** 1809 *Me.*—1866. Author of sensational and religious romances. *Lafitte: the Pirate of the Gulf*, and *The Prince of the House of David*, are among his most noted works. *Pub. Rob.*

**Innsley, Owen.** *See Jennison, Lucia.*

**Irving, John Treat.** 1778 *N. Y.*—1838. Bro. to Wn. I. Poetical political satirist.

**Irving, John Treat, Jr.** c. 1810 —. Son to preceding. Novelist. Author *The Attorney*, *Harry Harson*, etc. *Pub. De.*

**Irving, Peter.** 1771 *N. Y.*—1838. Bro. to Wn. I. Journalist.

**Irving, Pierre Munroe.** c. 1802 *N. Y.*—1874. Neph. to Wn. I. Biographer. Author *Life of Washington Irving*. *Pub. Put.*

**Irving, Theodore.** 1809 *N. Y.*—1880. Neph. to Wn. I. Author *Conquest of Florida*, etc. *Pub. Put.*

**Irving, Washington.** 1783 *N. Y.*—1859. Historian and writer of tales and sketches. Author *The Sketch Book*, *Bracebridge Hall*, *Wolfert's Roost*, *Knickerbocker's Hist. of New York*, *Life and Voyages of Columbus*, *The Alhambra*, *Mahomet*, *Life of Washington*, etc. The most popular of the earlier American writers. See *Life and Letters of by Pierre Irving*, *Atlantic Monthly*, Nov. 1860, and June, 1864, *Haweis's Am. Humorists*, *Lippincott's Mag.* May, 1869, and *Irving by C. D. Warner in Am. Men of Letters*. *Pub. Lip. Mac. Put.*

**Irving, Wm.** 1766 *N. Y.*—1821. Poet. Bro. to preceding. Author of the poetical portion of *Salmagundi*.

**Ives, Levi Silliman.** 1797 *Ct.*—1867. Bp N. C. Afterwards a Roman Catholic theologian. Author *Trials of a Mind in its Progress to Catholicism*, *The Obedience of Faith*, etc.

**Jackson, Mrs. Helen [Fiske] [Hunt]**, "H. H." 1831 *Ms.*—1885. Poet and littérateur. The highest quality of her verse is imagination. *Tides*, *October*, and *Poppies on the Wheat* are some of her

finest poems. Bits of Travel, Bits of Talk, Ramona, and A Century of Dishonor are her principal prose works. *Pub. Har. Rob.*

**Jackson, Henry Rootes.** 1820 *Ga.* —. Author of Tallulah and Other Poems. *See Griswold's Poets and Poetry of America.*

**Jacobus, Melancthon Williams.** 1816 *N. Y.*—1876. Presbyterian biblical commentator. *Pub. Ca. P. B.*

**James, Henry.** 1811 *N. Y.*—1882. Swedenborgian theologian and metaphysician. Author Remarks on the Gospels, Moralism and Christianity, The Nature of Evil, Substance and Shadow, The Secret of Swedenborg, etc. A writer of keen, delicate perceptions, possessing a clear, graceful style. *See Lit. World, Jan. 13, 1883. Pub. Hou.*

**James, Henry, Jr.** 1843 *N. Y.* —. Son to preceding. Novelist and critic. Author the novels Roderick Hudson, The American, The Europeans, Confidence, Washington Square, and The Portrait of a Lady; the novelettes The Pension Beaurepas, Daisy Miller, An International Episode, etc.; A Passionate Pilgrim and Other Tales, Transatlantic Sketches, French Poets and Novelists, Portraits of Places, and Hawthorne in Eng. Men of Letters. The strength of his books is mainly in the delineation of character, and not in their plots, which are usually slight, while a prominent defect is the absence of the sympathetic quality. *See Hazeltine's Chats About Books. Pub. Hou. Mac.*

**James, Henry Ammon.** 1854 *Md.* —. Author of Communism in America, a work of much value. *Pub. Ho.*

**James, Thomas Chalkley.** 1766 *Pa.*—1835. Poet. *See Gross's Am. Medical Biography.*

**Janeway, Jacob.** 1774 *N. Y.*—1858. Ref. Dutch

theologian. Author Exposition of the Acts, Romans, and Hebrews, Natural Evidences of the Holy Bible, etc. *See Life, by J. A. James.*

**Janney, Samuel M.** 1801 *Va.*—1880. Religious historian. Author Lives of Wm. Penn and George Fox, a valuable Hist. of the Religious Society of Friends from its Rise to 1628, etc.

**Jarves, James Jackson.** 1818 *Ms.*—1888. Writer on art. Author A Glimpse at the Art of Japan, Art Hints, The Art Idea, Art Thoughts, Italian Rambles, etc. A writer whose conclusions and opinions are of much value. *Pub. Har. Hou. Put.*

**Jarvis, Samuel Farmer.** 1787 *Ct.*—1851. Episcopal theologian. Author The Church of the Redeemed, On the Religion of the Indian Tribes of N. A., etc.

**Jay, John.** 1745 *N. Y.*—1829. Statesman. One of the authors of The Federalist. Of his state papers, the Address to the People of Gt. Britain is the most celebrated. *See Life, by Wm. Jay.*

**Jay, Wm.** 1789 *N. Y.*—1858. Son to J. J. Philanthropist. Author Life of John Jay, War and Peace, Causes and Consequences of the Mexican War, etc.

**Jefferson, Thomas.** 1743 *Va.*—1826. Pres. U. S. Statesman. Author Notes on Virginia, Rights of British America, Manual of Parliamentary Practice, and numerous state papers. His literary monument is the famous Declaration of Independence, known to the whole world. *See Lives by Tucker, Rayner, Dwight, Biddle, Randall, and Parton, Domestic Life of by Randolph, Edinburgh Rev. July, 1830, and Oct. 1837, N. A. Rev. April, 1830, and Jan. 1835, Harper's Mag. Aug. 1871, and Jefferson by J. T. Morse, Jr., in Am. Statesmen. Pub. Clk. Lip.*

**Jeffrey, Mrs. Rosa Griffith [Vertner] [Johnson.]** 1826 *Mi.* —. Novelist and poet. Author Woodburn, Florence Vale, The Crimson Hand and Other Poems, etc. *Pub. Clx. Lib.*

**Jennison, Lucia,** "Owen Innsley." 1850 *Ms.* —. Poet. Author Love Songs and Sonnets. *Pub. Cu.*

**Jewett, Charles Coffin.** 1816 *Me.*—1868. Bibliographer. Author Facts and Considerations Relative to Duties on Books, and works of a similar character.

**Jewett, Sarah Orne.** 1849 *Me.* —. Writer of short stories. Author Old Friends and New, Play-Days, Country By-Ways, Deephaven, and The Mate of the Daylight. The possessor of an exquisitely simple, natural, and graceful style. *See Lit. World, Nov. 19, 1881. Pub. Hou.*

**Johnson, Alexander Bryan.** 1786 *E.*—1857. Miscellaneous writer. Author Treatise on Banking, The Philosophy of Human Knowledge, Religion in its Relations to the Present Life, The Physiology of the Senses, The Meaning of Words, etc. *Pub. Apl. Har.*

**Johnson, Edward.** 1600 *E.*—1682. Colonial historian. His Wonder-Working Providence is a valuable hist. of New England "from the English planting in 1628 till 1652," and is an accurate reflection of the spirit of the writer's day. *See Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 1.*

**Johnson, Mrs. Helen [Kendrick].** 1843 *N. Y.* —. Wife to Rossiter J. Editor Our Familiar Songs, Tears for the Little Ones, etc., and author of the charming juvenile stories Roddy's Romance, Roddy's Ideal, and Roddy's Reality. *Pub. Ho. Hou. Put. Rou.*

**Johnson, Oliver.** 1809 *Vt.* —. Biographer. Author Garrison and his Times, etc. *Pub. Hou.*

- Johnson, Reverdy.** 1796 *Md.*—1876. Legal writer.
- Johnson, Mrs. Rosa V.** See Jeffrey, Mrs.
- Johnson, Rossiter.** 1840 *N. Y.* —. Poet and littérateur. Author *Idler and Poet*, *Hist. of the War of 1812–15*, etc., and editor *Famous Single Poems*, *Play-day Poems*, the *Little Classics*, and *Appleton's Annual Cyclopædia*. *Pub. Do. Ho. Hou. Os.*
- Johnson, Samuel.** 1696 *Ct.*—1772. Episcopal theologian. A writer of much influence in his day. See *Life and Correspondence*, by *E. E. Beardsley*.
- Johnson, Samuel.** 1822 *Ms.*—1882. Author *Oriental Religions*, and *Lectures: Essays and Sermons*. Style devout, candid, and thoughtful. See *Memoir*, by *S. Longfellow*. *Pub. Hou.*
- Johnson, Mrs. Sarah [Barclay].** 1837 *Va.* —. Author of the popular work *The Hadji in Syria*.
- Johnson, Virginia Wales.** 1847 *L. I.* —. Novelist. Author *Joseph the Jew*, *A Sack of Gold*, *The Calderwood Secret*, *Two Old Cats*, *Miss Nancy's Pilgrimage*, *A Foreign Marriage*, *The Neptune Vase*, *An English Daisy Miller*, etc. The possessor of a graceful, original style. See *Lit. World*, June 3, 1882. *Pub. Clx. Est. Har. Loc.*
- Johnson, Walter Rogers.** 1794 *Ms.*—1852. Writer on geology.
- Johnson, Sir Wm.** 1715 *E.*—1774. Author of a work on the *Customs and Languages of the Am. Indians*.
- Johnston, Richard Malcolm.** 1822 *Ga.* —. Humorist. Author *The Dukesborough Tales and Old Mark Langston*. *Pub. Har.*
- Jones, George.** 1801 *Me.*—1870. Author *Sketches of Naval Life*, *Life Scenes from the Gospels*, etc.
- Jones, Joel.** 1795 *Ct.*—1860. Jurist and theologian.

Author Manual of Pennsylvania Land Law, Jesus and the Coming Glory, etc. *Pub. Yo.*

**Jones, John B.** 1810  *Md.*—1866. Author A Rebel War Clerk's Diary, Wild Western Scenes, etc. His works have been very popular, in spite of their absence of literary merit. *Pub. Clx. Lip.*

**Jones, Joseph Huntington.** 1797  *Ct.*—1868. Bro. to J. J. Author The Effects of Physical Causes on Christian Experience, etc. *Pub. P. B.*

**Jones, Wm. Alfred.** 1817  *N. Y.* —. Critic and essayist. Author The Analyst, Essays upon Authors and Books, Characters and Criticisms, etc. A careful, discriminating writer.

**Joyce, Robert Dwyer.** 1813  *I.*—1883. Poet, novelist, and journalist. Author Ballads Romances and Songs, Deirdrè, Blánid, and the historical novel The Squire of Castleton. He has been called "The Scott of Ireland." *Pub. Rob.*

**Judd, Sylvester.** 1813  *Ms.*—1853. Best known as the author of Margaret: a Tale of the Real and the Ideal, a work of great but unequal power. See Darley's illustrated edition, and Lowell's Fable for Critics. *Pub. Arm. Rob.*

**Judson, Mrs. Emily [Chubbuck],** "Fanny Forester." 1817  *N. Y.*—1854. Author essays, sketches, and poems. Alderbrook is her chief work. Style pleasing, but not strong.

**Junkin, D. X.** 1808  *Pa.*—1880. Presbyterian religious writer. Author The Good Steward, Life of Gen. Hancock, etc. Style scholarly and dignified. *Pub. Apl.*

**Junkin, George.** 1790  *Pa.*—1868. Bro. to D. X. J. Presbyterian theologian. Author Commentary on Hebrews, Political Fallacies, The Great Apostasy, etc. See Biography, by D. X. Junkin. *Pub. P. B.*

**Junkin, Margaret.** Dau. to G. J. See Preston, Mrs.

**Kane, Elisha Kent.** 1820 *Pa.*—1857. Arctic explorer. Author Arctic Explorations, etc. See *Lives by Elder and Schmucker.*

**Kellogg, Elijah.** 1813 *Me.* —. Writer of juvenile works. Author Lion Ben of Elm Island, etc., but best known as the author of the Address of Spartacus to the Gladiators. *Pub. Le.*

**Kemble, Mrs. Frances Anne.** 1811 *E.* —. Autobiographer and poet. Author Residence on a Georgian Plantation, Records of a Girlhood, Records of Later Life, etc. See *Living Age*, Dec. 7, 1878, and Sept. 22, 1880, and *La Jeunesse de Fanny Kemble*, by Madame Craven. *Pub. Har. Ho.*

**Kendrick, Asahel Clark.** 1809 *Vt.* —. Greek scholar. Editor of editions of the Greek classics, and author of several religious works. *Pub. Apl. Os. Sh.*

**Kennedy, John Pendleton.** 1795 *Md.*—1870. Novelist. Author Swallow Barn, Horse-Shoe Robinson, Rob of the Bowl, Life of Wm. Wirt, etc. His novels, written in an easy, pleasant style, are of value as careful historical studies. See *Life*, by H. T. Tuckerman. *Pub. Lip. Put.*

**Kenrick, Francis Patrick.** 1797 *I.*—1863. R. C. Abp. Baltimore. Theologian. Author Dogmatic Theology, Moral Theology, etc. His style is cultivated and logical. *Pub. Pi.*

**Kent, James.** 1763 *N. Y.*—1847. Jurist of eminence. Author Commentaries on Law, a work of the highest rank in its department, and of much literary merit. See *Duer's Discourse on Life of Kent.* *Pub. Lit.*

**Kerr, Orpheus C.** -See Newell, R. H.

**Key, Francis Scott.** 1779 *Md.*-1843. Poet. The Star-Spangled Banner is his only poem of note.

**Kiddier, Daniel Parrish.** 1815 *N. Y.* —. Methodist theologian. Author Homiletics, The Christian Pastorate, etc., and co-author with J. C. Fletcher of Brazil and the Brazilians. *Pub. Phi.*

**Kimball, Richard Burleigh.** 1816 *N. H.* —. Novelist and littérateur. Author St. Ledger, Undercurrents, Letters from Cuba, etc. *Pub. Car.*

**King, Clarence.** 1843 *Ct.* —. Author Mountaineering in the Sierra Nevada, etc. *Pub. Os.*

**King, Edward.** 1848 *Ms.* —. Novelist and littérateur. Author The Gentle Savage, The Golden Spike, French Leaders, My Paris, or French Character Sketches, Kentucky's Love, The Great South, Echoes from the Orient, a volume of poems, etc. *Pub. Le. Os. Put.*

**King, Mrs. Sue [Petigru].** See Bowen, Mrs.

**King, Thomas Starr.** 1824 *N. Y.*-1864. Unitarian religious writer. Author Substance and Show, Christianity and Humanity, and The White Hills. See *Memoir*, by E. P. Whipple. *Pub. Hal. Hou. Lo.*

**Kingsley, James Luce.** 1778 *Ct.*-1852. Author Life of Ezra Stiles, and of various educational works. *Pub. Clk.*

**Kinney, Coates.** 1826 *N. Y.* —. Poet. The Rain upon the Roof is his most familiar poem.

**Kinney, Mrs. Elizabeth Clementine [Dodge] [Stedman].** 1810 *N. Y.* —. Poet. Author Felicitá, Poems, Bianca Capello: a Tragedy, etc. The Italian Beggar-Boy is one of her finest poems. See *Griswold's Female Poets of America.* *Pub. Put.*

**Kip, Wm. Ingraham.** 1811 *N. Y.* —. Bp. Cali-

- foria. Theologian. Author Double Witness of the Church, Lenten Fasts, Early Conflicts of Christianity, Christmas Holidays in Rome, Catacombs of Rome, etc. *Pub. Apl. Dut. Put. Ran. Wh.*
- Kirk, Edward Norris.** 1802 *N. Y.*—1874. Presbyterian religious writer. Author Sermons, The Parables of our Lord, etc.
- Kirk, Mrs. Ellen W. [Olney].** 1842 *Ct.* —. Wife to J. F. K. Novelist. Author Through Winding Ways, A Midsummer Madness etc.
- Kirk, John Foster.** 1824 *N. B.* —. Historian. Editor Lippincott's Magazine. Author of a standard Hist. of Charles the Bold, and historical essays and reviews. *Pub. Lip.*
- Kirkbride, Thomas S.** 1809 *Pa.*—1883. Physician. Author Appeal for the Insane, Essays on Insanity, Hospitals for the Insane, etc. *Pub. Lip.*
- Kirke, Edmund.** See Gilmore, J. R.
- Kirkland, Mrs. Caroline Matilda [Stansbury].** 1801 *N. Y.*—1864. Writer on domestic and social topics. Author of A New Home Who'll Follow? Western Clearings, Fireside Talks on Morals and Manners, etc. Her books are uniformly excellent, and their style is picturesque and graceful. See *Hart's Am. Lit. Pub. Scr.*
- Kirkland, John Thornton.** 1770 *N. Y.*—1840. Biographer. Pres. Harvard Univ. Author Life of Fisher Ames, etc.
- Kirwan.** See Murray, Nicholas.
- Knapp, Samuel Lorenzo.** 1784 *Ms.*—1838. Author American Biography, etc.
- Knight, Edward Henry.** 1824 *E.*—1883. Author Am. Mechanical Dictionary. *Pub. Hou.*
- Krauth [krawth], Charles Philip.** 1797 *Pa.*—1867. Lutheran theologian.

**Krauth, Charles Porterfield.** 1823 *Va.*—1883. Son to preceding. Lutheran theologian of note. Author an annotated translation of the Augsburg Confession, *The Evangelical Mass* and the Romish Mass, *Sketch of the Thirty Years' War*, etc. *The Conservative Reformation and its Theology* is his greatest work, and one marked by careful, temperate views. *Pub. Lip.*

**Krebs, John Michael.** 1804 *Md.*—1867. Presb. religious writer. Author *Righteousness and National Prosperity*, etc.

**Kurtz, Benjamin.** 1795 *Pa.*—1865. Lutheran theologian. Editor *The Lutheran Observer*. Author *Lutheran Prayer-Book*, *Year Book of the Reformation*, etc.

**Ladd, George Trumbull.** 1842 *O.* —. Congregationalist theologian. Author *Principles of Church Polity* and *The Doctrine of Sacred Scripture*. *Pub. Scr.*

**Lamb, Mrs. Martha Joan Reade [Nash].** 1829 *Ms.* —. Historian. Editor *Magazine of Am. Hist.* *The Hist. of the City of New York*, her chief work, is one of enduring excellence and the result of many years' patient labor and research. *Pub. Apl. Bar. Lo.*

**Lance, Wm.** 1791 *S. C.*—1840. Political writer. Author of a *Latin Life of Washington*.

**Lanier [la-neer'], Clifford Anderson.** 1844 *Ga.* —. Novelist. Author *Thorn-Fruit*, etc.

**Lanier, Sidney.** 1842 *Ga.*—1881. Bro. to C. A. L. Poet and littérateur. Author of a *Centennial Ode*, *Poems*, *Tiger Lilies*, a novel, *The Science of English Verse*, *The English Novel and its Development*, *Florida: its Scenery, History, and Climate*,

- etc., and editor *The Boys' Percy, The Boys' Ma-*  
*binogion, The Boys' King Arthur, etc. See Cen-*  
*tury Mag. April, 1884. Pub. Lip. Scr.*
- Lanman, Charles.** 1819 *Mch.* —. Artist and lit-  
 térateur. Author *Essays for Summer Hours, Sum-*  
*mer in the Wilderness, Private Life of Daniel*  
*Webster, Dict. of Congress, etc. Style entertain-*  
*ing and picturesque. See Lit. World, Jan. 15,*  
*1881. Pub. Un.*
- Lapham** [läp'am], **Increase Allen.** 1811 *N. Y.*—1875.  
 Scientist. Author *Antiquities of Wisconsin, Wis-*  
*consin: its Geography Topography Hist. Geol-*  
*ogy and Mineralogy, etc. See Popular Science*  
*Monthly, April, 1883.*
- Larcom, Lucy.** 1826 *Ms.* —. Poet. Author *An*  
*Idyl of Work, Childhood Songs, Wild Roses of*  
*Cape Ann, etc. Best known by the pathetic poems*  
*Skipper Ben and Hannah Binding Shoes. Pub.*  
*Hou.*
- Lathrop, George Parsons.** 1851 *Sh.* —. Novel-  
 ist. Author *An Echo of Passion, In the Distance,*  
*Newport, A Study of Hawthorne, Spanish Vistas,*  
*etc. Pub. Har. Hou. Os.*
- Lawrence, Eugene.** 1823 *N. Y.* —. Historical  
 writer. Author *Lives of the British Historians,*  
*Historical Studies, Essays and Papers, Literature*  
*Primers, etc. Pub. Har.*
- Lawrence, Wm. Beach.** 1800 *N. Y.*—1881. Jurist of  
 eminence. Author *Letters on the Treaty of Wash-*  
*ington, an edition of Wheaton's Elements of Inter-*  
*national Law, and of many other legal works. A*  
*high authority on international jurisprudence. See*  
*Am. Annual Cyc. 1881.*
- Lawson, John.** 16—*E.*—1712. Colonial historian.  
 Author *Hist. of North Carolina, a work of consid-*  
*erable merit. See Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 2.*

- Lasarus, Emma.** 1849 *N. Y.*—1887. Poet. Author *Alide*, *Poems*, *Admetus and Other Poems*, *Songs of a Semite*, and *Poems and Ballads* translated from Heine. *Pub. A. H. C. Lip. Wor.*
- Lea, Henry Carey.** 1825 *Pa.* —. Son to I. L. Publisher and ecclesiastical historian. Author *Superstition and Force*, *Hist. Sacerdotal Celibacy*, *Studies in Church Hist.*, etc. A thorough, careful scholar. *Pub. Hou. La. Lip.*
- Lea, Isaac.** 1792 *Del.*—1886. Publisher and naturalist. Author *Contributions to Geology*, etc., and of many scientific monographs of value. *Pub. Clx. La.*
- Le Conte** [le-könt], **John.** 1818 *Ga.* —. Naturalist and physicist.
- Le Conte, John Eaton.** 1784 *N. J.*—1861. Naturalist of note.
- Le Conte, John Lawrence.** 1825 *N. Y.*—1883. Son to preceding. Entomologist. A writer of the highest rank in his department.
- Le Conte, Joseph.** 1823 *Ga.* —. Bro. to J. L. C. Scientist. Author *Elements of Geology*, *Sight*, etc. *Pub. Apl.*
- Lee, Alfred.** 1807 *Ms.*—1887. Bp. Delaware. Religious writer. Author *The Harbinger of Christ*, etc. *Pub. Lip. Ran.*
- Lee, Mrs. Eliza** [Buckminster]. 1794 *N. H.*—1864. Littérateur. Author *Life of Richter*, *Sketches of a New England Village*, *Naomi*, etc.
- Lee, Mrs. Hannah F.** [Sawyer]. 1780 *Ms.*—1865. Author *Grace Seymour* and other novels, *Luther and his Times*, *Sculpture and Sculptors*, etc. A versatile writer, whose works were very popular when first issued.
- Lee, Mary Elizabeth.** 1813 *S. C.*—1849. Poet and

- translator. Author of numerous translations from the French, German, and Italian poets.
- Leeser, Isaac.** 1806 *G.*—1868. Jewish theologian. Author *The Jews and the Mosaic Law*, etc.
- Legaré** [lē-gree'], **Hugh Swinton.** 1797 *S. C.*—1843. Jurist and essayist. Author *Constitutional Hist. of Greece*, *Essay on Classical Learning*, *Essay on Roman Literature*, etc.
- Leggett, Wm.** 1802 *N. Y.*—1840. Journalist. Author *Sketches of the Sea*, *Tales by a Country School-master*, etc. *See Memoir, by T. Sedgwick.*
- Leidy** [lī'dī], **Joseph.** 1823 *Pa.* —. Scientist of note. *Pub. Lip.*
- Leighton** [lī'tŏn], **Wm.** 1833 *Ms.* —. Poet. Author the dramas *The Sons of Godwin* and *At the Court of King Edwin*, *Shakespeare's Dream*, *Change*, *The Subjection of Hamlet*, etc. *Pub. Lip.*
- Leland, Charles Godfrey.** 1824 *Pa.* —. Poet. Author the *Hans Breitmann Ballads*, etc., and of several prose works, among which are *The English Gypsies and their Language*, *Origin of the Gypsies*, *The Gypsies*, etc. His best poem is *The Music Lesson of Confucius*. *Pub. Ho. Hou. Mac. Pet.*
- Leland, Henry Perry.** 1828 *Pa.*—1868. Bro. to C. G. L. Littérateur. Author *The Americans in Rome*, etc.
- Lesley, John Peter.** 1819 *Pa.* —. Geologist. Author *Man's Origin and Destiny from the Platform of the Sciences*, etc. *Pub. El.*
- Leslie, Eliza.** 1787 *Pa.*—1857. Writer of tales and sketches. Author *Mrs. Washington Potts*, *The Behavior Book*, *Pencil Sketches*, etc. A writer of excellent aims, who has been deservedly popular. *See Hart's Am. Lit.*

- Leslie, Madeline.** See Baker, Mrs.
- Lester, Charles Edwards.** 1815 *Ct.* —. Miscellaneous writer. Author *Artists of America*, *The Glory and Shame of England*, *My Consulship*, *Samuel Houston and his Republic*, etc.
- Leverett, Frederick Percival.** 1803 *Ms.*—1836. Classical lexicographer. *Pub. Da. Lip.*
- Le Vert, Mrs. Octavia [Walton].** 1820 *Ga.*—1877. Author of the noted *Souvenirs of Travel*.
- Lewis, Alonso.** 1794 *Ms.*—1861. Poet. Called "The Lynn Bard." Author *Forest Flowers and Sea Shells*, etc. See *works edited by Ion Lewis*, 1883. *Pub. Cu.*
- Lewis, Dio.** 1823 *N. Y.*—1886. Writer on physical training. Author *The New Gymnastics*, *Our Girls*, *Our Digestion*, etc. *Pub. Har. Hou.*
- Lewis, Elisha J.** 1820 *Pa.* —. Author *Hints to Sportsmen*, *The Am. Sportsman*, etc. *Pub. Lip.*
- Lewis, Enoch.** 1776 *Pa.*—1856. Mathematician. Author of valuable treatises on algebra and trigonometry, *Life of Wm. Penn*, etc. *Pub. Por.*
- Lewis, Mrs. Estelle Anna [Robinson], "Stella."** 1824 *Md.*—1880. Poet. *Sappho* is her most famous book; others are *Records of the Heart*, *Child of the Sea*, *Myths of the Minstrel*, etc.
- Lewis, Tayler.** 1802 *N. Y.*—1877. Theologian and classical scholar. Author *The Platonic Theology*, *The Bible and Science*, *Six Days of Creation*, *Religion and the State*, etc. *Pub. Ca. Har.*
- Lieber [lee'bgr], Francis.** 1800 *P.*—1872. Political philosopher. Author *Manual of Political Ethics*, *Laws of Property*, *Civil Liberty and Self-Government*, *Legal and Political Hermeneutics*, etc. See *Life and Letters*, by T. S. Perry. *Pub. Lip. Th.*
- Lincoln, Abraham.** 1809 *Ky.*—1865. Pres. U. S.

- Statesman. Known to literature by his orations, which reveal a masterly use of English. His Gettysburg Oration is the most famous. *See Lives by Raymond and Holland.*
- Lincoln, Mrs. Almira.** *See* Phelps, Mrs. A. H.
- Lincoln, John Larkin.** 1817 *Ms.* —. Classical scholar. Editor editions of Livy, Horace, and Cicero. *Pub. Apl.*
- Linton, Wm. James.** 1812 *E.* —. Poet and engraver. Author *Claribel*, *Life Thos. Paine*, a valuable *Hist. of Wood Engraving*, etc. *See Stedman's Victorian Poets, and Atlantic Monthly, Feb. 1883. Pub. Est. Le.*
- Lippard, George.** 1822 *Pa.*—1854. Novelist. Author *Blanche of Brandywine* and other sensational romances of slight merit. *Pub. Pet.*
- Lippincott, Mrs. Sarah Jane [Clarke],** "Grace Greenwood." 1823 *N. Y.* —. Littérateur. Author *Greenwood Leaves*, *Record of Five Years*, *Poems*, *Life of Queen Victoria*, etc. *Pub. An.*
- Livermore, Abiel Abbot.** 1811 *N. H.* —. Unitarian theologian. Lect. to Young Men, Discourses and Commentaries on the Gospels, Acts, and Romans, are some of his works. *Pub. A. U. A. Loc.*
- Livermore, Mrs. Mary Ashton.** 1821 *Ms.* —. Lecturer. Author *Superfluous Women* and *Other Lectures*, *Pen Pictures*, *Thirty Years Too Late*: a temperance tale, etc. *Pub. Le.*
- Livingston, Edward.** 1764 *N. Y.*—1836. Jurist. Author of a valuable *System of Penal Law*. *See Life, by Chas. Hunt, 1864.*
- Livingston, Wm.** 1741 *N. Y.*—1790. Jurist and poet. Author of a poem called *Philosophical Solitude*, etc. *See Memoir by T. Sedgwick, and Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 2.*

- Locke, David Ross**, "Petroleum V. Nasby." 1833 *N. Y.*—1888. Political humorist. A satirist of wide influence. Author *A Paper City*, *Swinging Round the Circle*, *The Moral Hist. of America's Life Struggle*, etc. *Pub. Le.*
- Lodge, Giles Henry**. 1805 *Ms.* —. Physician and translator. Best known as the author of a scholarly translation of Winckelmann's *Hist. of Ancient Art*. *Pub. Os.*
- Lodge, Henry Cabot**. 1850 *Ms.* —. Neph. to G. H. L. Littérateur. Author *Essay on Anglo-Saxon Land Law*, *Life and Letters of Geo. Cabot*, *Short Hist. of the Eng. Colonies in America*, *Lives of Webster and Hamilton in Am. Statesmen*, etc. *See Harvard Register, June, 1881, and Atlantic Monthly, Oct. 1883.* *Pub. Har. Hou. Le. Lit.*
- Logan, Cornelius A.** 1800 *Md.*—1853. Dramatist and actor. Author *The Wool Dealer*, *Yankee Land*, etc.
- Logan, James**. 1674 *I.*—1751. Author *Duties of Man*, *Defence of Aristotle*, and many scientific papers. Founder of the Loganian Library at Philadelphia.
- Logan, Olive**. See Sikes, Mrs. Dau. to C. A. L.
- Long, John Davis**. 1838 *Me.* —. Author of a fine blank verse translation of the *Æneid*. *Pub. Loc.*
- Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth**. 1807 *Me.*—1882. Poet. Author of the Spanish translation *Coplas de Manrique*, 1833; *Outre-Mer*, a prose vol. of travels, 1835; *Hyperion*, a prose romance, 1839; *Voices of the Night*, 1839; *Ballads and Other Poems*, 1841; *Poems on Slavery*, 1842; *The Spanish Student*, 1843; *The Belfry of Bruges and Other Poems*, 1846; *Evangeline*, 1847; *Kavanagh*, a prose tale, 1849; *Seaside and Fireside*, 1850; *The Golden Legend*, 1851; *Hiawatha*, 1855; *The*

- Courtship of Miles Standish, 1858; Tales of a Wayside Inn, 1st series, 1863; Flower de Luce, 1867; New England Tragedies, 1868; Dante's Divina Commedia: a translation, 1867-1870; The Divine Tragedy, 1872; Three Books of Song, 1872; Aftermath, 1874; The Masque of Pandora, 1875; Kéramos, 1878; Ultima Thule, 1880; In the Harbor, 1882; and Michael Angelo, 1883. *See Lives by Stoddard and Underwood, Austin's Longfellow his Work, Life, and Friendships, Atlantic Monthly, Dec. 1863, and June, 1882, Scribner's Mag. Nov. 1878, Harper's Mag. June, 1882, Lit. World, Feb. 26, 1881, Living Age, Nov. 4, 1882, Fortnightly Rev. Jan. 1883, Century Mag. Oct. 1883, and Hazeltine's Chats About Books. Pub. Hou.*
- Longfellow, Samuel.** 1819 *Me.* —. Bro. to H. W. L. Poet. Author of several hymns of great beauty. *Pub. Hou.*
- Longstreet, Augustus Baldwin.** 1790 *S. C.*-1870. Miscellaneous writer. Chiefly known by his Georgia Scenes, a book of genuine though broad humor.
- Loomis, Elias.** 1811 *Ct.* —. Astronomer and mathematician of note. *Pub. Har.*
- Lord, John.** 1811 *Me.* —. Historical lecturer. Author Hist. of the U. S., Modern Hist., Points of Hist., etc. *Pub. Bar. Clx. Des. Loc.*
- Lorimer, George C.** 1837 *S.* —. Baptist religious writer. Author Isms Old and New, Under the Evergreens, The Great Conflict, Jesus: the World's Saviour, etc. *Pub. Gri. Le.*
- Loring, Frederic Wadsworth.** 1848 *Ms.*-1871. Poet and littérateur. Author of the novel Two College Friends, etc.
- Lossing, Benson John.** 1813 *N. Y.* —. Historian. Author Pictorial Field Books of the Revolution,

War of 1812 and the Civil War, Life of Philip Schuyler, etc. The literary merit of these books is considerable, and their value as collections of facts, incidents, etc., is very great. *Pub. Har. Por. Put. Sh.*

**Lothrop, Amy.** See Warner, Anna.

**Lounsbury, Thomas R.** 18— ——. Author of a Hist. of the English Language, and a masterly Life of Cooper in Am. Men of Letters. See *Atlantic Monthly*, April, 1883. *Pub. Gi. Ho. Hou.*

**Lowell, James Russell.** 1819 *Ms.* ——. Poet and critical essayist. His prose is comprised chiefly in the volumes entitled Among my Books, Fireside Travels, and My Study Windows. The Vision of Sir Launfal, Three Memorial Poems, The Biglow Papers, The Cathedral, and Under the Willows include his principal volumes of verse. Among his finest single poems are Columbus, Agassiz, The Commemoration Ode, Sir Launfal, Above and Below, and Lines on the Death of a Friend's Child. A high English authority rests the fame of Lowell on his Biglow Papers mainly, but American critics have not so decided. As a whole, the verse of Lowell represents the highest reach of American poetry. See *Lippincott's Mag.* June, 1871, *Century Mag.* May, 1882, *Underwood's Sketch of Lowell*, 1882, and *Haweis's Am. Humorists*. See *complete works*, 5 vols. *Pub. Hou.*

**Lowell, Mrs. Maria [White].** 1821 *Ms.*—1855. Wife to J. R. L. Poet. Her best known poem is the exquisite lyric The Alpine Sheep.

**Lowell, Robert Traill Spence.** 1816 *Ms.* ——. Bro. to J. R. L. Poet and novelist. The spirited Defence of Lucknow is his most familiar poem. The New Priest in Conception Bay, Fresh Hearts that

Failed Three Thousand Years Ago, and Antony Brade, a book for boys, are his principal prose works. *See Atlantic Monthly*, Dec. 1858. *Pub. Rob.*

**Ludlow, Fitzhugh.** 1837 *N. Y.*—1870. Littérateur. Author *The Hasheesh Eater*, *The Opium Habit*, *The Heart of the Continent*, and *The Little Brother*. Style brilliant and witty.

**Lunt, George.** 1807 *Ms.*—1885. Poet. Author *The Age of Gold and Other Poems*, *Lyric Poems: Sonnets, and Miscellanies*, *Poems* (1883), *Old New England Traits*, etc. *Pub. Cu.*

**Lyman, Theodore.** 1792 *Ms.*—1849. Political writer. Author *The Diplomacy of the U. S. with Foreign Nations*, etc.

**Lynch, Anne C.** *See* Botta, Mrs.

**Lynch, Wm. F.** 1805 *Va.*—1865. Author *Narrative of the U. S. Exploring Expedition to the River Jordan and the Dead Sea*, a work of great interest and scientific value.

**Macclurg, James.** 1747 *Va.*—1825. Physician. Author of several medical works, and co-author with Tucker of a once famous poem, *The Belles of Williamsburg*.

**MacDowell, Mrs. Katherine Sherwood Bonner.** 1849 *Mi.*—1883. Humorous writer. Author *Dialect Tales*, *Suwanee River Tales*, and *Like unto Like*. *Pub. Har. Rob.*

**Mace, Mrs. Frances [Laughton].** 1836 *Me.* —. Poet. Author *Legends Lyrics and Sonnets*. Style graceful and delicate. *Pub. Cu.*

**MacKellar, Thomas A.** 1812 *N. Y.* —. Poet. Author *Rhymes Atween Times*, etc. *Pub. Lip.*

**Mackenzie, Alexander Slidell.** 1803 *N. Y.*—1848.

Biographer. Author *Lives of John Paul Jones, Com. Decatur, and Com. Perry, A Year in Spain, etc.* *Pub. Har.*

**Mackenzie, Robert Shelton.** 1809 *I.*—1881. Litterateur. Author *Lays of Palestine, Lives of Dickens, Scott, and Guizot, Titian: an art novel, etc.* An industrious author, possessing a lively, entertaining style. *Pub. Arm. Har. Lip. Por.*

**Mackey** [măk'ee], **Albert Gallatin.** 1809 *S. C.*—1881. Masonic writer of note. Author *Text-Book of Masonic Jurisprudence, Lexicon of Freemasonry, etc.* *Pub. Clk.*

**Mackie, John Milton.** 1813 *Ms.* —. Litterateur. Author *Cosas de España, Lives of Leibnitz, Schamyl, etc.*

**Macleod, Xavier Donald.** 1821 *N. Y.*—1865. Author *Life of Mary, Queen of Scots, Hist. of the Devotion to the Blessed Virgin Mary in North America, etc.* See *Memoir, by Abp. Purcell.* *Pub. Arm. Pi.*

**Madison, James.** 1751 *Va.*—1836. Pres. U. S. Statesman. His Reports of the Debates in the National Convention of 1788 are of much historic value. Style clear and logical. See *Bancroft's Hist. of the U. S., Lives by Rives and J. Q. Adams, Living Age, July 13, 1878, and Madison by S. H. Gay in Am. Statesmen.* *Pub. Clx. Lip.*

**Magoon, Elias Lyman.** 1810 *N. H.*—1886. Baptist preacher of note. Author *Proverbs for the People, Orators of the Am. Revolution, Republican Christianity, etc.* *Pub. Arm. Har.*

**Mahan** [mə'hăn'], **Asa.** 1800 *N. Y.*—1889. Philosopher. Author *Critical Hist. of Philosophy, The Science of Intellectual Philosophy, Science of Moral Philosophy, The Doctrine of the Will, etc.* *Pub. Bar. Gri. Har. Phi.*

- Malcom, Howard.** 1799 *Pa.*—1879. Baptist theologian of note. Author *Nature and Extent of the Atonement*, *Bible Dict.*, *Christian Rule of Marriage*, *Travels in South Eastern Asia*, etc. *Pub. Lip. Sh.*
- Mann, Horace.** 1796 *Ms.*—1859. Writer on education. Author *Lect. on Education*, *An Educational Tour*, *Thoughts for a Young Man*, etc. *See Life*, by *Mrs. Mann*. *Pub. Bard. Le.*
- Manning, Jacob M.** 1824 *N. Y.*—1882. Congregationalist religious writer. Author *Helps to a Life of Prayer*, *Half Truths and the Truth*, *Not of Man but of God*, etc. *Pub. Le.*
- March, Francis Andrew.** 1825 *Ms.* —. Anglo-Saxon scholar. Author *Comparative Grammar of the Anglo-Saxon Language*, etc. A high authority in his department. *Pub. Har.*
- Marsh, George Perkins.** 1801 *Vt.*—1882. Philologist of note. Author *Lect. on the English Language*, *Man and Nature*, *Icelandic Grammar*, etc. A writer of wide culture and profound scholarship. *See Lit. World*, Oct. 21, 1882. *Pub. Scr.*
- Marsh, James.** 1794 *Vt.*—1842. Philosopher and scholar. *See Remains with Memoir (Boston)*, 1843.
- Marsh, Othniel Charles.** 1831 *N. Y.* —. Palæontologist. Author of many valuable scientific monographs.
- Marshall, John.** 1755 *Va.*—1835. Chief Justice of the U. S. Author *The Life of Washington*, a valuable but somewhat heavy work.
- Marvel, Ik.** *See Mitchell, D. G.*
- Mason, John.** 1600 *E.*—1672. Colonial historian. Author *Hist. of the Pequot War*, a vigorous narration, of value for its personal character rather than for intrinsic literary merit.

- Mason, John Mitchell.** 1770 *N. Y.*—1829. Pulpit orator. Remembered for his famous Oration on the Death of Alex. Hamilton.
- Mason, Lowell.** 1792 *Ms.*—1872. Composer. Author of many works of value on musical subjects. *See Ritter's Music in America. Pub. Gi.*
- Mather, Cotton.** 1663 *Ms.*—1728. Son to I. M. Puritan theologian. Author *Wonders of the Invisible World*, *Magnalia Christi Americana*, *Christian Philosopher*, *Psalterium Americanum*, etc. A writer of great learning, possessing a pedantic, weighty, and fantastic style. *See Life by S. Mather, N. A. Rev. July, 1840, and Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 2.*
- Mather, Increase.** 1639 *E.*—1723. Son to R. M. Puritan theologian. *Remarkable Providences* is his most noted work. Style energetic and terse. *See Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 2.*
- Mather, Moses.** 1719 *Ct.*—1806. Congregationalist theologian. Author *Systematic View of Divinity*, etc.
- Mather, Richard.** 1596 *E.*—1669. Puritan theologian. *See Life by I. Mather, and Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 2.*
- Mather, Samuel.** 1706 *Ms.*—1785. Son to C. M. Congregationalist theologian. One of his works is an attempt to prove the Japhetic origin of the primary inhabitants of the American continent.
- Mathews, Cornelius.** 1817 *N. Y.*—1889. Littérateur. Author the plays, *The Politicians* and *Witchcraft*, *Money-Penny: a romance*, etc.
- Mathews, Wm.** 1818 *Me.* ——. Essayist. Author *Hours with Men and Books*, *Getting on in the World*, *The Great Conversers*, etc. *Pub. Gri.*
- Matthews, James Brander.** 1852 *La.* ——. Dra-

- matist. Author French Dramatists of the 19th Cent., The Theatres of Paris, the comedy Margery's Lovers, etc. *Pub. Scr.*
- Maturin** [măt'yoo-rĭn], **Edward**. 1821 *I.*—1881. Historical novelist. Author Bianca, Montezuma, Benjamin: the Jew of Grenada, etc. *Pub. Har.*
- Maury** [maw'rĭ or mŭr-rĭ], **Matthew Fontaine**. 1806 *Va.*—1873. Hydrographer of note. Author Treatise on Navigation, Physical Geography of the Sea, Wind and Current Charts, etc. *See North British Rev. May, 1858. Pub. For. Har. Un.*
- May, Sophie**. *See* Clarke, R. S.
- Mayer, Brantz**. 1809 *Md.*—1879. Archæologist. Author Mexico as it Was and as it Is, Mexico: Aztec Spanish and Republican, Observations on Mexican Hist. and Archæology, Mexican Antiquities, Twenty Years of an African Slaver, etc.
- Mayhew, Jonathan**. 1720 *Ms.*—1766. Congregationalist controversialist. Author Christian Sobriety, Sermon on the Repeal of the Stamp Act, etc. A bold, original thinker.
- Mayo, Amory Dwight**. 1823 *Ms.* —. Unitarian religious writer. Author Graces and Powers of the Christian Life, Symbols of the Capitol, etc.
- Mayo, Mrs. Sarah C.** [Edgarton]. 1819 *Ms.*—1848. Wife to A. D. M. Miscellaneous writer.
- Mayo, Wm. Starbuck**. 1812 *N. Y.* —. Novelist. Author Kaloolah, The Berber, Never Again, etc. *Pub. Put.*
- McCabe, James D., Jr.** 1840 *Va.* —. Littérateur. A Life of Gen. R. E. Lee is his chief work. Style clear and careful. *Pub. Le. Lip. Sto.*
- McClellan, George Brinton**. 1826 *Pa.*—1885. Author The Armies of Europe, Organization and Campaigns of the Army of the Potomac, etc. *Pub. Lip.*

- McClintock, John.** 1814 *Pa.*—1870. Methodist theologian of note. Co-author with Dr. Strong of a valuable Theological and Biblical Cyclopædia. *Pub. Har. Phi.*
- McCord, Mrs. Louisa S. [Cheves].** 1810 *S. C.*—1879. Author *Caius Gracchus*, a tragedy, *My Dreams*, a volume of poems, and several monographs on political economy.
- McCosh, James.** 1811 *S.* —. Metaphysician. Pres. Princeton Coll. A profound thinker, whose contributions to philosophical literature are of great value. Among the chief are *Laws of Discursive Thought*, *Christianity and Positivism*, *Scottish Philosophy*, *Mill's Philosophy*, and *Method of the Divine Government*. *Pub. Ca. Scr.*
- McGill, John.** 1809 *Pa.*—1872. R. C. Bp. Richmond. Author *Life of John Calvin*, etc. *Pub. Pi.*
- McIlvaine** [mak-il-vân'], **Charles Pettit.** 1798 *N. J.*—1873. Bp. Ohio. Low Church theologian. *Evidences of Christianity* is his most noted work. See *Memorials edited by Wm. Carus*. *Pub. Ca.*
- McIntosh, Maria J.** 1803 *Ga.* —. Novelist. Author *Praise and Principle*, *Conquest and Self-Conquest*, *Violet*, etc. The tone of her books is quiet and domestic, and the style graceful and easy. *Pub. Apl. Har.*
- McKeever, Harriet B.** 1807 *Pa.* —. Poet and religious fictionist. *Pub. Clx. L. P. S. Por. P. B.*
- McLean, Sarah Pratt.** 1855 *Ct.* —. Novelist. Author *Cape Cod Folks*, *Towhead and Some Other Folks*. *Pub. Cu.*
- McLellan, Isaac.** 1810 *Me.* —. Poet. Author *The Year and Other Poems*, *The Fall of the Indian*, etc. Style quiet and meditative.
- McMaster, Guy Humphrey.** 1829 *N. Y.*—1887. Poet. Author of the spirited lyric *Carmen Bellicosum*.

- McMaster, John Bach.** 1852 *L. I.* —. Historian. Author *Hist. of the People of the U. S.*, etc. An able writer, possessing an easy, graphic style. *Pub. Apl. Hou.*
- McSherry, James.** 1819 *Md.*—1869. Historian and littérateur. Author of a popular *Hist. of Maryland.*
- McSherry, Richard.** 1817 *W. Va.*—1885. Physician and essayist. Author *Early Hist. of Maryland and Other Essays*, *El Puchero*, etc. *Pub. Apl. Pi.*
- Mead, Edwin Doak.** 1849 *N. H.* —. Critic and lecturer. Author *Martin Luther: a Study of the Reformation*, *The Philosophy of Carlyle*, etc. *Pub. El. Hou.*
- Meade, Wm.** 1789 *Va.*—1862. Bp. *Va.* Author *Family Prayers*, *Old Churches of Virginia*, etc. *Pub. Lip.*
- Meigs** [mĕgs], **James Atkins.** 1829 *Pa.* —. Naturalist. Author *Cranial Characteristics*, etc.
- Mellen, Grenville.** 1799 *Me.*—1841. Poet. His verse was once popular, but is now forgotten. *See Griswold's Poets and Poetry of America.*
- Melville, Herman.** 1819 *N. Y.* —. Novelist. Author of several tales of adventure, of which *Typee*, *Omoo*, *White Jacket*, and *Redburn* are the chief. Style breezy and forcible. *Pub. Har.*
- Menken, Adah Isaacs.** 1835 *La.*—1868. Poet. Author *Infelicia*, etc. Her verse is morbid and unhealthy in tone. *See Every Saturday*, *Sept. 12, 1868.* *Pub. Lip.*
- Meriwether, Mrs. Elizabeth** [Avery]. 1832 *Tn.* —. Novelist. Author *The Master of Red Leaf*, *Black and White*, *The Ku Klux Klan*, *My First and Last Love*, etc. Style entertaining, but somewhat melodramatic. *Pub. Ha.*

**Miles, George H.** 1824 *Md.*—1871. Poet. Author of the dramas Mahomet and De Soto, and of several stirring war songs.

**Miller, Cincinnatus Hiner**, "Joaquin Miller." 1841 *Ind.* —. Poet. Author Songs of the Sierras, The Ship in the Desert, Songs of the Sunlands, the novels The Danites in the Sierras, Shadows of Shasta, *Memorie and Rime*, etc. Style luxurious and sensuous. His *Sunrise in Venice* and portions of *Walker in Nicaragua* nearly reach the high-water mark of American poetry. *See Wide Awake Mag. July, 1878. Pub. Jan. Rob.*

**Miller, Joaquin.** *See Miller, C. H.*

**Miller, Samuel.** 1769 *Del.*—1850. Presbyterian theologian of note. Author *Life of Jonathan Edwards*, *Presbyterianism the Truly Primitive and Apostolic Constitution of the Church of Christ*, *Letters on Clerical Habits and Manners*, etc. *See Life, by his son. Pub. P. B.*

**Milligan, Robert.** 1814 *I.* —. Campbellite theologian. Style scholarly and earnest.

**Mitchel, Ormsby MacKnight.** 1810 *Ky.*—1862. Astronomer. Author *Planetary and Stellar Worlds*, *Astronomy of the Bible*, etc. *See Headley's Old Stars and Popular Science Monthly, March, 1884. Pub. Arm.*

**Mitchell, Donald Grant**, "Ik Marvel." 1822 *Ct.* —. Litterateur. Author *Dream Life*, *Reveries of a Bachelor*, *My Farm at Edgewood*, *Dr. Johns*, an excellent novel, *Rural Studies*, etc. *Pub. Scr.*

**Mitchell, Henry.** 1830 *Ms.* —. Hydrographer of eminence. Author of numerous and valuable scientific reports.

**Mitchell, John Kearsley.** 1796 *W. Va.*—1858. Physician. Author of several medical works of value,

Indecision and Other Poems, St. Helena: a poem, etc. *Pub. Clx. Lip.*

**Mitchell, Maria.** 1818 *Ms.* —. Sister to H. M. Astronomer of note. See *Mrs. Hale's Woman's Record.*

**Mitchell, S. Weir.** 1829 *Pa.* —. Son to J. K. M. Physician, novelist, poet. Author of several valuable professional works, the novels Hephzibah Guinness and In War Time, The Hill of Stones and Other Poems, etc. *Pub. Hou. Lip.*

**Mitchell, Walter.** 1826 *Ms.* —. Novelist and magazinist. Author Bryan Maurice, a novel, and of numerous sermons and poems. *Pub. Clx. Lip.*

**Mitchill, Samuel Latham.** 1764 *L. I.*—1831. Scientist and littérateur. See *Reminiscences of, by J. W. Francis, 1859.*

**Moffat, James Clement.** 1811 *S.* —. Ecclesiologist. Author Comparative Hist. of Religions, Life of Dr. Chalmers, etc. *Pub. Do. Ran. Wils.*

**Monroe, James.** 1758 *Va.*—1831. Pres. U. S. Statesman. Author State Papers, Tour of Observation in 1817, The People: the Sovereigns, etc. Style scholarly and discreet. See *Monroe, by D. C. Gilman, in Am. Statesmen. Pub. Clx. Lip.*

**Monti, Luigi.** 1830 *Sy.* —. Littérateur. Author An American Consul Abroad, Leone, a novel, etc. He appears in Longfellow's Tales of a Wayside Inn as "The Young Sicilian." *Pub. Le. Os.*

**Moore, Clement Clarke.** 1779 *N. Y.*—1863. Author of a Hebrew-Eng. Lexicon, but more widely known as the author of the famous poem The Visit of St. Nicholas. *Pub. Por.*

**Moore, Frank.** 1828 *N. H.* —. Son to J. B. M. Historical compiler. Editor Cyc. of American Eloquence, The Rebellion Record, etc. Author Women of the War, etc.

- Moore, George Henry.** 1823 *N. H.* —. Son to J. B. M. Historical writer. Author *Hist. of the Jurisprudence of N. Y.*, *Treason of Chas. Lee*, etc.
- Moore, Jacob Bailey.** 1797 *N. H.*—1853. Political writer. Author *Laws of Trade in the U. S.*, etc.
- Morford, Henry.** 1823 *N. Y.*—1884. Novelist and dramatist. Author *Shoulder Straps*, *Days of Shoddy*, etc. His style has little literary value. *Pub. Pet.*
- Morris, Edward Joy.** 1817 *Pa.*—1881. Traveler. Author *Tour Through Turkey*, etc., *The Turkish Empire*, and several translations from the German.
- Morris, George P.** 1802 *Pa.*—1864. Lyric poet. *My Mother's Bible*, *Woodman Spare that Tree*, are among his most noted poems. Style simple and direct.
- Morse, Jedidiah.** 1761  *Ct.*—1826. Geographer of note. Author *Elements of Geography*, *Am. Gazetteer*, *Annals of the American Revolution*, etc.
- Morse, John Torrey, Jr.** 1840 *Ms.* —. Author *J. Q. Adams and Thos. Jefferson in Am. Statesmen*, *Life of Alex. Hamilton*, *Banks and Banking*, *Arbitration and Award*, *Famous Trials*, etc. *Pub. Hou. Lit.*
- Morton, Nathaniel.** 1612 *E.*—1685. Colonial annalist. Author *New England's Memorial*, a work of much historic value. *See Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 1.*
- Morton, Samuel George.** 1799 *Pa.*—1851. Ethnologist. Author *Crania Americana*, *Crania Egyptica*, etc. *Pub. Lip.*
- Morton, Thomas.** c. 1590 *E.*—1646. Author of *The New English Canaan*. Style able and humorous.
- Motley, John Lothrop.** 1814 *Ms.*—1877. Historian. Author *The Rise of the Dutch Republic*, *The Hist. of the United Netherlands*, *Life of John Barneveld*

etc. Style brilliant and sympathetic. *See Life, by O. W. Holmes. Pub. Har.*

**Moulton, Mrs. Ellen Louise [Chandler].** 1835 *Ct.*  
— Poet and littérateur. Author of Poems, Some Women's Hearts, Random Rambles, Bed-Time Stories, etc. Style finished and delicate. *Pub. Har. Rob.*

**Mountford, Wm.** 1816 *E.*—1885. Unitarian religious writer. Author Martyria, Euthanasia, or Happy Talk toward the End of Life, etc. The tone of his works is quiet and reverent, and the style is one of much beauty. *Pub. Hou.*

**Mowatt, Mrs. A. C.** *See Ritchie, Mrs.*

**Mudge, Zechariah Atwell.** 1813 *Me.*—1888. Miscellaneous writer. Author The Christian Statesman, Views from Plymouth Rock, Witch Hill, Life of Abraham Lincoln, Footprints of Roger Williams, etc. *Pub. Lo. Phi.*

**Muhlenberg, Wm. Augustus.** 1796 *Pa.*—1877. Poet and religious writer. His hymn "I would not live alway" is widely known. *See Life, by Anne Ayres, and Atlantic Monthly, Oct. 1880. Pub. Ran. Wh.*

**Mulford, Elisha.** 1833 *Pa.*—1885. Philosopher. Author The Nation: the Foundations of Civil Order and Political Life in the U. S., and The Republic of God. A clear, masterly thinker. *See Lit. World, March 26, 1881. Pub. Hou.*

**Mullany, Patrick F.,** "Brother Azarias." 1847 —. Educational writer. Author The Development of Eng. Literature: Old Eng. Period. Philosophy of Literature, Psychological Aspects of Education, Address on Thinking, etc. *Pub. Apl. Clx. Ste.*

**Munford, Wm.** 1775 *Va.*—1825. Poet. Author of a scholarly blank verse translation of the Iliad. *See Griswold's Poets and Poetry of America.*

**Munger, Theodore Thornton.** 1830 *N. Y.* —. Congregationalist theologian. Author *On the Threshold and The Freedom of Faith*. A thinker of much force and originality. *See Atlantic Monthly, July, 1883. Pub. Hou.*

**Murdock, James.** 1776 *Ct.*—1856. Congregationalist theologian. Translator of Mosheim's *Eccl. Hist. Pub. Ca.*

**Murphy, Lady Blanche Elizabeth Mary Annunciata** [Noel]. 1846 *E.*—1881. Writer of excellent stories and sketches.

**Murray, Lindley.** 1745 *Pa.*—1826. Grammarian of note. Author of a famous Grammar of the Eng. Language, and several religious works. *Pub. Da. Lip. Mur. Sa. Ze.*

**Murray, Nicholas,** "Kirwan." 1802 *I.*—1861. Controversialist. Author *Letters by Kirwan to Bishop Hughes*, etc. Style lively and keen. *See Life, by Prime. Pub. Har. P. B.*

**Nasby, Petroleum V.** *See* Locke, D. R.

**Neal, Alice B.** *See* Haven, Mrs.

**Neal, John.** 1793 *Me.*—1876. Litterateur. A prolific writer of novels, plays, poems, and essays, none of which possess high merit. *Wandering Recollections of a Somewhat Busy Life* (1870) was his latest work. *See Duyckinck's Cyc. Am. Lit. Pub. Rob.*

**Neal, Joseph Clay.** 1807 *N. H.*—1848. Humorist. Author of the once popular *Charcoal Sketches*, *Peter Ploddy*, etc. *See Griswold's Am. Prose Writers.*

**Nelson, David.** 1793 *Ind.*—1844. Presbyterian theologian. *Cause and Cure of Infidelity* is his chief work, and has been widely read.

**Nevin, John Williamson.** 1803 *Pa.*—1886. German

- Ref. theologian. Pres. Franklin and Marshall Coll. The founder of the "Mercersburgh Theology." Author of many theological works of profound learning and much vigor of style. See Hist. and Genesis of the Heidelberg Catechism, etc.
- Nevin, Wm. Wilberforce.** 1836 *Pa.* —. Son to J. W. N. Journalist. Author Vignettes of Travel, a work of much interest. *Pub. Lip.*
- Newcomb, Harvey.** 1803 *Ms.*—1863. Congregationalist religious writer. Author of more than a hundred moral and religious works, mainly juvenile in character. *Pub. Scr.*
- Newcomb, Simon.** 1835 *N. S.* —. Astronomer. Author mathematical text-books of much value. *Pub. Apl. Har. Ho.*
- Newell, Robert Henry,** "Orpheus C. Kerr." 1836 *N. Y.* —. Humorist. Author Versatilities: poems patriotic, sentimental, and humorous, etc. *Pub. Le.*
- Newton, Reginald Heber.** 1840 *Pa.* —. Son to R. N. Broad Church theologian. Author Womanhood, The Morals of Trade, The Right and Wrong Uses of the Bible, The Book of the Beginnings, etc. A clear, bold thinker, whose views have attracted much attention. *Pub. Put. Ran. Wh.*
- Newton, Richard.** 1812 *E.*—1887. Low Church religious writer. Author The King's Highway, The Great Pilot, etc. *Pub. Ca.*
- Newton, Wm. Wilberforce.** 1843 *Pa.* —. Son to R. N. Episcopal religious writer. Author of several religious works and a fine historical novel, The Priest and the Man, or Abelard and Héloïse. Style strong and masterly. *Pub. Ca. Cu. Ran. Wh.*
- Nichols, George Ward.** 1831 *Me.*—1885. Littérateur. Author The Story of the Great March, Art

Education Applied to Industry, Pottery, etc. *Pub. Har. Put.*

**Niles, Hezekiah.** 1777 *Del.*—1839. Journalist. Founder of Niles's Register.

**Niles, John Milton.** 1787 *Ct.*—1856. Biographer. Author Lives of Perry, Laurence, Pike, etc.

**Noah, Mordecai Manuel.** 1785 *Pa.*—1851. Journalist. Author of numerous essays and plays.

**Noble, Annette Lucile.** 1844 *N. Y.* —. Novelist. Author Uncle Jack's Executors, Eunice Lathrop: Spinster, etc., and of numerous juvenile tales. *Pub. A. T. S. Ho. Lo. P. B. Put.*

**Nordhoff, Charles.** 1830 *P.* —. Littérateur. Author Cape Cod and All Along Shore, California, Communistic Societies of the U. S., Politics for Young Americans, God and the Future Life, etc. An able and versatile writer. *Pub. Apl. Do. Har.*

**Norton, Andrews.** 1786 *Ms.*—1853. Unitarian theologian. Historical Evidences of the Genuineness of the Gospels is his chief work. The possessor of a clear, scholarly style. *Pub. A. U. A.*

**Norton, Charles Eliot.** 1827 *Ms.* —. Son to A. N. Author of Historical Studies of Church Building in the Middle Ages, Notes of Travel and Study in Italy, etc., and translator of Dante's Vita Nuova. *Pub. Har. Hou.*

**Norton, John.** 1606 *E.*—1663. Puritan theologian. The Life of John Cotton is his best known work.

**Norton, John.** 1651 *Ms.*—1716. Neph. to preceding. Poet. Author of an Elegy on Anne Bradstreet, a poem of some force and merit. *See Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 2.*

**Norton, Sidney Andrews.** 1835 *O.* —. Author Elements of Physics and other scientific textbooks. *Pub. Vab.*

- Nott, Eliphalet.** 1773 *Ct.*—1866. Presbyterian preacher. Pres. Union Coll. Author *Counsels to Young Men* and *Lect. on Temperance*.
- Nott, Josiah Clark.** 1804 *S. C.* —. Ethnologist. Author *The Physical Hist. of the Jewish Race*, and co-author with Gliddon of the once famous *Types of Mankind*. *Pub. Lip.*
- Noyes, George Rapall.** 1798 *Ms.*—1868. Unitarian biblical scholar of note. Author annotated translations of the *Psalms*, *Job*, *Ecclesiastes*, *Canticles*, and the *Prophets*. See *N. A. Rev.* Oct. 1832. *Pub. A. U. A.*
- Noyes, James O.** 1829 *N. Y.* —. Physician and journalist. Author *Roumania, The Gypsies: their Hist., Origin, and Manner of Life*.
- Nuttall [nüt'al], Thomas.** 1786 *E.*—1859. Botanist. Author *Manual of the Ornithology of the U. S. and Canada*, etc.
- Oakes, Urian.** 1631 *E.*—1680. Puritan theologian. Chiefly remembered for a pathetic elegiac poem on his friend Thos. Shepard. See *Tyler's Am. Lit.* vol. 2.
- O'Brien, Fitz James.** c. 1828 *I.*—1862. Littérateur. See *Tales, Poems, and Sketches, with Memoir by Wm. Winter*. *Pub. Os.*
- Odenheimer, Wm. Henry.** 1817 *Pa.*—1879. Bp. N. J. Religious writer. Author *Origin of the Prayer-Book*, *Essay on Canon Law*, etc. A high authority on canon law and hymnology. See *Sermons, with Memoir*. *Pub. Dut. Ran.*
- Oliver, Peter.** 1821 *N. H.*—1855. Historian. Author *Hist. of the Puritan Commonwealth*. *Pub. Lit.*
- Olmstead [üm'sted or ðm'sted], Denison.** 1791 *Ct.*—

1859. Scientist. Author *Letters on Astronomy*, *Compendium Natural Philosophy*, etc. *Pub. Clk. Col. Har.*
- Olmsted, Frederick Law.** 1822 *Ct.* —. Author *Walks and Talks of an Am. Farmer, Journey in the Seaboard Slave States*, etc.
- Onderdonk, Henry Ustick.** 1789 *N. Y.*—1858. Bp. Pa. Religious writer. Author *Episcopacy Tested by Scripture*, a much-criticised work, *Family Devotions*, etc.
- Optic, Oliver.** See Adams, W. T.
- O'Reilly, John Boyle.** 1844 *I.* —. Poet. Author *Songs Legends and Ballads*, *Moondyne*, *The Statues in the Block and Other Poems*, etc. *Pub. Rob.*
- O'Reilly, Miles.** See Halpine, C. G.
- Orton, James.** 1830 *N. Y.*—1877. Naturalist. Author *Comparative Zoölogy*, *The Andes and the Amazon*, etc. *Pub. Bai. Har.*
- Osborn, John.** 1713 *Ms.*—1753. Song writer. His *Whaling Song* was long popular among sailors.
- Osborn, Laughton.** 1806 *N. Y.*—1878. Novelist. Author *Confessions of a Poet*, *Sixty Years of the Life of Jeremy Levis*, etc. A writer of some power, whose works have been criticised as of questionable morality.
- Osgood, Mrs. Frances Sargent [Locke].** 1812 *Ms.*—1850. Poet. Her verse is graceful and pleasing, and was once popular, but lacks enduring qualities.
- Osgood, Kate Putnam.** 1841 *Me.* —. Poet and writer of sketches. *Driving Home the Cows* is her most popular poem.
- Osgood, Samuel.** 1812 *Ms.*—1880. Unitarian (later Episcopal) religious writer. Author *Studies in*

- Christian Biography, God With Men, Mile-Stones in our Life-Journey, etc. *Pub. Dut. Har.*
- Osmun, Thomas Embley**, "Alfred Ayres." 18—*O.*  
—, Orthoepist. Author *The Verbalist*, *The Orthoepist*, and an edition of *Cobbett's Grammar*. *See Lit. World*, June 17, 1882. *Pub. Apl. Fu.*
- Ossoli** [ös'o-lee], **Sarah Margaret [Fuller], Marchioness d'Ossoli**. 1810 *Ms.*—1850. Essayist and critic. A writer of rare gifts and wide learning, whose personality was greater than her writings. Author *Woman in the Nineteenth Century*, *Art Literature and the Drama*, etc. *See Memoir*, by Emerson, W. H. Channing, and J. F. Clarke, *Margaret Fuller Ossoli by Higginson in Am. Men of Letters*, Mrs. J. W. Howe's *Margaret Fuller in Famous Women*, and *Galaxy Mag.* May, 1878.
- Otis, Harrison Gray**. 1765 *Ms.*—1845. Son to J. O. Orator of eminence. Author *Orations and Addresses*.
- Otis, James**. 1725 *Ms.*—1783. Political writer. Author *Rights of the British Colonies Asserted and Approved*, *Vindication of the British Colonies*, etc. A writer of great vigor and force. *See Life*, by G. Tudor.
- Owen, John J.** 1803 *N. Y.*—1869. Author of several popular Greek text-books and biblical commentaries. *Pub. Apl. Scr.*
- Owen, Robert Dale**. 1801 *S.*—1877. Author *Footfalls on the Boundary of Another World*, *Wrongs of Slavery*, *Beyond the Breakers*, a novel, etc. A noted advocate of Spiritualism. *Pub. Car. Clx. Lip.*
- Packard, Alpheus Spring, Jr.** 1839 *Me.* —. Naturalist. Editor *The Am. Naturalist*. Author *Zoöl.*

ogy, *Outlines of Comparative Embryology*, *Guide to the Study of Insects*, *Half-Hours with Insects*, etc. *Pub. Cass. Ho.*

**Paige, Lucius Robinson.** 1802 *Ms.* —. Universalist biblical commentator. Author *Commentary on the New Testament*, and a *Hist. of Cambridge 1630–1877*, with *Genealogical Register*. *Pub. Hou.*

**Paine, Martyn.** 1794 *Vt.*–1877. Physician. Author *Medical and Physiological Commentaries*, *Institutes of Medicine*, etc. *Pub. Har.*

**Paine, Robert Treat, Jr.** 1773 *Ms.*–1811. Poet. His verse in general has little merit, but his political song *Adams and Liberty* has preserved his memory.

**Paine, Thomas.** 1737 *E.*–1809. Political and deistical writer. His pamphlet *Common Sense* (1776) was of great influence in spreading republican ideas. *The Rights of Man* was equally popular. *The Age of Reason* is a deistical argument, of little strength or scholarship. See *Lives by Chatham, Carlile, G. Chalmers, G. Vale, and W. T. Sherwin*. Also *Atlantic Monthly*, July, Nov., and Dec. 1859, *Nineteenth Cent.* March, 1879, *McMaster's Hist. People of the U. S.*, and *Watson's Men and Times of the Revolution*.

**Palfrey** [pawl'fri]. **Francis Winthrop.** 1831 *Ms.* —. Son to J. G. P. Author *Antietam and Fredericksburg in Scribner's Campaigns of the Civil War*, *Memoir Wm. Francis Bartlett*, etc. *Pub. Hou. Scr.*

**Palfrey, John Gorham.** 1796 *Ms.*–1881. Historian. His chief production is the *Hist. of New England*. The work extends to the year 1765, and is an enduring specimen of accurate scholarship. *Pub. Lit. Os.*

**Palfrey, Sarah Hammond**, "E. Foxton." 18— *Ms.*—

- . Dau. to J. G. P. Novelist and poet. Author of the novels Katharine Morne and Herman, and several volumes of poems. *Pub. Le. Lip.*
- Palmer, Mrs. Henrietta [Lee].** 1834 *Md.* —. Wife to J. W. P. Author of *The Stratford Gallery*, *Home Life in the Bible*, etc. *Pub. Os.*
- Palmer, John Williamson.** 1825 *Md.* —. Author *The Queen's Heart*: a comedy, and several translations, etc.
- Palmer, Ray.** 1808 *R. I.*—1887. Religious poet. His hymn "My Faith looks up to Thee" is that by which he is best known. *Pub. Bar. Ca. Ran.*
- Palmer, Wm. Pitt.** 1805 *Ms.*—1884. Poet. Author *Light*, *Echoes of Half a Century*, etc. *Pub. Put.*
- Pansy.** See Alden, Mrs.
- Park, Edwards Amasa.** 1808 *R. I.* —. Congregationalist theologian. Of his numerous works, the *Discourses and Treatises on the Atonement* are the chief. *Pub. Dra.*
- Parker, Joel.** 1795 *N. H.*—1875. Jurist. Author legal works on *The War Power of Congress*, *The Right of Secession*, etc.
- Parker, Joel.** 1799 *Vt.*—1873. Presbyterian religious writer. Author of several popular religious works. *Pub. Har.*
- Parker, Theodore.** 1810 *Ms.*—1860. Unitarian radical theologian. His *Sermons and other works*, edited by Frances Power Cobbe, fill twelve vols. See *Life by John Weiss*, *Atlantic Monthly*, Oct. 1860, *N. A. Rev.* April, 1864, and *The Story of Theodore Parker by Miss Cobbe*. *Pub. Put.*
- Parkman, Francis.** 1823 *Ms.* —. Historian. Author of *The Oregon Trail*, *Conspiracy of Pontiac*, *Pioneers of France in the New World*, *The Jesuits in North America*, *The Old Régime in Canada*,

Count Frontenac and New France, etc. His works all exhibit a thorough scholarship, the finest of literary art, and are of absorbing interest. He is also known as a high authority on the culture of roses. *See Atlantic Monthly, Nov. 1874. Pub. Lit.*

**Parsons, Theophilus.** 1750 *Ms.*—1813. Jurist. Chief Justice Mass. Author Commentaries on the Law of the U. S. *See Memoir, by his son.*

**Parsons, Theophilus.** 1797 *Ms.*—1882. Jurist and Swedenborgian theologian. Author of numerous legal works of value, The Ministry of Sorrow, Deus Homo, The Infinite and the Finite, etc. *Pub. Lip. Lit. Rob.*

**Parsons, Thomas Wm.** 1819 *Ms.* —. Poet and physician. Author of a much-admired translation of Dante's Inferno. Of his poems, the Lines on the Death of Webster and On a Bust of Dante are the best. The latter, in fact, is one of the finest of modern poems. *Pub. Lit.*

**Partington, Mrs.** *See* Shillaber.

**Parton, James.** 1822 *E.* —. Biographer. A prolific writer. Author of attractive biographies of Greeley, Aaron Burr, Andrew Jackson, Benj. Franklin, Jefferson, and Voltaire, Famous Americans, etc. His Life of Voltaire is his most important work. *Pub. Har. Hou.*

**Parton, Mrs. Sarah Payson [Willis] [Eldridge],** "Fanny Fern." 1811 *Me.*—1872. Wife to J. P. Sister to N. P. Willis. Essayist and novelist. Author Ruth Hall, Fern Leaves, Folly as it Flies, etc. Style pithy and vivacious.

**Paul, John.** *See* Webb, C. H.

**Paulding, James Kirke.** 1779 *Md.*—1860. Novelist and littérateur. Author John Bull and Brother

Jonathan, John Bull in America, The Dutchman's Fireside, Lay of the Scotch Fiddle, Westward Ho, etc. Style humorous and attractive. *See Life, by his son. Pub. Har. Scr.*

**Payne, John Howard.** 1792 *N. Y.*—1852. Dramatist. Author Brutus, Virginius, Charles II., etc. In Clari, the Maid of Milan, occurs the famous song, Home sweet home, his chief claim to remembrance. *See Lit. World, June 16, 1883, and Am. Magazine of Hist. May, 1881.*

**Peabody, Andrew Preston.** 1811 *Ms.* —. Unitarian theologian. Author Sermons of Consolation, Lect. on Christian Doctrine, Christianity the Fruit of Nature, Moral Philosophy, Faults and Graces of Conversation, etc. The general excellence of his style is very marked. *Pub. A. U. A. Bar. Hou. Le. Rob. Sh.*

**Peabody, Elizabeth Palmer.** 1804 *Ms.* —. Educational writer. Author Chronological Hist. U. S., Record of a School, Kindergarten Guide, etc. *Pub. Rob. Ste.*

**Peabody, Ephraim.** 1807 *N. H.*—1856. Unitarian religious writer and poet. Author Christian Days and Thoughts, etc.

**Peabody, Oliver Wm. Bourne.** 1799 *N. H.*—1848. Reviewer and Shakespearean editor.

**Peabody, Wm. Bourne Oliver.** 1799 *N. H.*—1847. Twin bro. to preceding. Poet and reviewer. Monadnock, Hymn of Nature, and Winter Night are some of his best poems.

**Peale, Charles Wilson.** 1741 *Md.*—1827. Artist and miscellaneous writer. *See Tuckerman's Book of the Artists.*

**Peale, Rembrandt.** 1778 *Pa.*—1860. Son to C. W. P. Artist. Author Notes on Italy, Portfolio of an

Artist, Graphics, etc. *See Tuckerman's Book of the Artists. Pub. For.*

**Peck, George.** 1797 *N. Y.*—1876. Methodist theologian. Author *Christian Perfection*, *Early Methodism*, etc. *See Life and Times of, by himself. Pub. Phi.*

**Peck, Wm. Henry.** 1830 *Ga.* —. A prolific writer of inartistic, sensational novels. *See Davidson's Living Writers of the South.*

**Peirce [pérs], Benjamin.** 1809 *Ms.*—1880. Mathematician of note. Author *Ideality in the Physical Sciences*, *Hist. Harvard Univ.*, etc. A thinker of great analytical powers. *Pub. Le. Lit. Sev.*

**Peirce, James Mill.** 1834 *Ms.* —. Son to B. P. Mathematical writer. *Pub. Gi.*

**Penhallow, Samuel.** 1665 *E.*—1726. Colonial historian. Author *Hist. of the Wars of New England with the Eastern Indians*. Style vivid and forcible. *See Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 2.*

**Percival, James Gates.** 1795 *Ct.*—1856. Poet and geologist. Author *Prometheus*, etc. *Seneca Lake* and the *Coral Grove* are his most familiar poems. His verse was once admired, but it lacks the finish which he seems to have had the genius but not the disposition to bestow upon it. *See Life and Letters, by Julius H. Ward.*

**Percy, Florence.** *See Allen, Mrs.*

**Perkins, Charles C.** 1823 *Ms.*—1886. Writer on art. Author *Raphael and Michael Angelo*, *Tuscan Sculptors*, *Italian Sculptors*, *Historical Handbook of Italian Sculpture*, etc. *Pub. Hou. Scr.*

**Perkins, George Roberts.** 1812 *N. Y.*—1876. Astronomical and mathematical writer. *Pub. Apl.*

**Perkins, James Handasyd.** 1810 *Ms.*—1849. Historical writer. Author *Annals of the West*, etc.

**Perry, Arthur Lapham.** 1830 *N. H.* —. Political economist. Author *Elements of Political Economy*, etc. *Pub. Scr.*

**Perry, Mary Alice.** 1854 *Ms.*—1883. Novelist. Author *Esther Pennefather*, *More Ways Than One*, etc. *Pub. Har. Lo.*

**Perry, Nora.** 18— *R. I.* —. Poet. Author *After the Ball* and *Other Poems*, *Her Lover's Friend* and *Other Poems*, *The Tragedy of the Unexpected* and *Other Stories*, etc. Her verse is graceful and musical. *The Romance of a Rose* is one of her finer poems. *Pub. Hou. Lo. Os.*

**Perry, Thomas Sergeant.** 1845 *R. I.* —. Littérateur. Author *English Literature in the Eighteenth Cent.*, *Life of Lieber*, etc. *See The American*, April 28, 1883. *Pub. Har. Os. Rob.*

**Perry, Wm. Stevens.** 1832 *R. I.* —. Bp. Iowa. Historiographer. Author *The Centennial Hist. of the American Episcopal Church*, etc. The leading authority upon the history of the American Church. *Pub. Os. Wh.*

**Peters, Mrs. Phillis [Wheatley].** 1754 *Sl.*—1784. Poet. Of African race. Her *Poems on Various Occasions*, Religious and Moral, appeared in London in 1772, and won a fleeting popularity. *See Griswold's Female Poets of America.*

**Peters, Samuel.** 1735 *Ct.*—1826. Author of a *General Hist. of Connecticut*, a curious work, full of satirical misrepresentations. *Pub. Apl.*

**Peterson, Charles J.** 1818 *Pa.*—1887. Novelist. Editor *Peterson's Magazine*. Author *Kate Aylsford*, *Cruising in the Last War*, *Military Heroes of the U. S.*, etc.

**Peterson, Henry.** 1818 *Pa.* —. Poet. Editor *Saturday Evening Post*. Author *The Modern Job*

and Other Poems. The Modern Job is a work of much thought and originality. *Pub. Clx. Lip.*

**Peyton, John Lewis.** 1824 *Va.* —. Historical writer. Author *Adventures of my Grandfather*, *Hist. of Augusta Co., Va.*, *The American Crisis*, etc. Style graphic and vigorous. *See Men of the Times*, 10th ed. *Pub. Sa. Wn. Yt.*

**Phelps, Mrs. Almira [Hart] [Lincoln].** 1793 *Ct.* 1884. Educational writer of note. Author *Familiar Lect. on Botany*, *Hours with my Pupils*, etc. *See Mrs. Hale's Woman's Record. Pub. Bar. Clx. Lip.*

**Phelps, Austin.** 1820 *Ms.* —. Congregationalist theologian. Author *The Still Hour*, *The New Birth*, *The Theory of Preaching*, *English Style in Public Discourse*, etc. Style logical, compact, and positive. *See London Lit. World, March 31, 1882. Pub. Dra. Lo. Ran. Scr.*

**Phelps, Mrs. Elizabeth [Stuart].** 1815 *Ms.*—1852. Wife to A. P. Author *Sunnyside*, *A Peep at No. 5*, etc., works which were once widely popular. *Pub. Sh.*

**Phelps, Elizabeth Stuart.** 1844 *Ms.* —. Dau. to two preceding. Novelist and poet. Author *Gates Ajar*, *Hedged In*, *The Silent Partner*, *Sealed Orders*, *Men Women and Ghosts*, *Friends: a Duet*, *Dr. Zay*, *Beyond the Gates*, *Poetic Studies*, etc. Style intense, emphatic, and always strikingly original. *Pub. Hou.*

**Phillips, Wendell.** 1811 *Ms.*—1884. Orator of eminence. *Pub. Le.*

**Phoenix, John.** *See* Derby, George.

**Platt [pē-ăt'], John James.** 1835 *O.* —. Poet. Author *Landmarks*, *Western Windows*, *Poems of House and Home*, etc. His verse is always graceful and tender, his finest poem being *The Morning*

Street. He has been styled "The poetic voice of Ohio." *See Atlantic Monthly*, May, 1866. *Pub. Clke. Hon.*

**Piatt, Mrs. Sarah Morgan [Bryan].** 1836 Ky. —. Wife to J. J. P. Poet. Author of *A Woman's Poems*, *A Voyage to the Fortunate Isles*, *That New World*, *Dramatic Persons and Moods*, etc. Her poetry is strongly dramatic in tone and exquisitely tender and pathetic in sentiment. *Love Stories*, *The Black Princess*, *The Favorite Child*, and *Sometime*, are some of her most striking poems. *See Wide Awake Mag. Nov. 1876*, and *Atlantic Monthly*, Jan. 1877. *Pub. Hou. Lo.*

**Pickering, Charles.** 1805 Pa.—1878. Naturalist. Author *Races of Men and their Geographical Distribution*, *Geographical Distribution of Animals and Men*, and *Chronological History of Plants*.

**Pickering, Edward Charles.** 1846 Ms. —. Son to C. P. Author *Elements of Physical Manipulation*. *Pub. Hou.*

**Pickering, John.** 1777 Ms.—1846. Linguist. His most important work, a Greek and English Lexicon, still continues popular. *Pub. Lip.*

**Pierpont, John.** 1785 Ct.—1866. Poet and educational writer. Author *Airs of Palestine*, etc. *Passing Away* is one of his best known poems. *See Atlantic Monthly*, Dec. 1866. *Pub. Lip.*

**Pike, Albert.** 1809 Ms. —. Poet. Author *Hymns to the Gods*, etc. *See Griswold's Poets and Poetry of America.*

**Pinckney, Henry Laurens.** 1794 S. C.—1863. Political writer.

**Pinkney, Edward Coats.** 1802 E.—1828. Poet. Some of his lyrics possess much beauty. *See Griswold's Poets and Poetry of America.*

- Pise** [pize], **Charles Constantine**. 1802 *Md.*—1866. R. C. ecclesiologist. Author *Hist. of the Church to the Reformation*, *The Acts of the Apostles in Blank Verse*, etc.
- Plumer, Wm. Swan**. 1802 *Pa.*—1880. Presbyterian theologian. Author *Pastoral Theology*, *Jehovah-jireh*, *Studies in the Book of Psalms*, etc. *Pub. Clx. Har. Lip. P. B. Ran.*
- Poe, Edgar Allan**. 1809 *Ms.*—1849. Poet and romancer. Author of *The Bells*, *The Raven*, *Annabel Lee*, etc., and numerous powerful sketches: *The Gold Bug*, *The Fall of the House of Usher*, etc. His prose style is ingenious, original, and morbid. His verse possesses wonderful melody, and shows great mastery of metrical technicalities. As to this last, however, some few critics, including Henry James, Jr., and Edgar Fawcett, have dissented. *See Memoirs by Stoddard, Didier, and Ingram*, *Fortnightly Rev. July, 1880*, *Lit. World, Dec. 16, 1882*, *Poe and his Critics by Mrs. Whitman*, *Essay on Poe's Poetry by Andrew Lang*, *Critical Essay on by Stedman*, and *Poe by G. E. Woodberry in Am. Men of Letters*. *Pub. Arm. Os. Por. Wid. Lip.*
- Pollard, Edward A.** 1833 *Va.*—1872. His most important work is *The Lost Cause*, a history of the Civil War from a Southern standpoint. *Pub. Lip.*
- Pollard, Josephine**. 18— *N. Y.* —. Poet and miscellaneous writer. Author of *The Decorative Sisters*, *The Boston Tea-Party*, etc. *Pub. Ran.*
- Pond, Enoch**. 1791 *Ms.*—1882. Congregationalist theologian. Author *Text-Book of Eccl. Hist.*, *Pastoral Theology*, etc. *See Autobiography*. *Pub. C. P. S. Dra.*
- Poole, Wm. Frederick**. 1821 *Ms.* —. Author of

an invaluable Index to Subjects in Reviews and Periodicals, Anti-Slavery Opinions before 1800, etc. *Pub. Clke. Os.*

**Poore, Benjamin Perley.** 1820 *Ms.*—1887. Journalist. Author Rise and Fall of Louis Philippe, Political Register 1776–1878, etc. *Pub. Hou.*

**Porter, Ebenezer.** 1772 *Ct.*—1834. Educational and religious writer. His Rhetorical Reader reached its 300th edition.

**Porter, Noah.** 1811 *Ct.* —. Psychologist. Author The Human Intellect, Books and Reading, etc. *See Allibone's Dict. Pub. Do. Scr.*

**Potter, Alonzo.** 1800 *N. Y.*—1865. Bp. Pa. Educational and religious writer. Author Religious Philosophy, Political Economy, etc. Co-author with G. B. Emerson of The School and the Schoolmaster. Style earnest and popular. *See Memoirs of. Pub. Har. Ltp.*

**Potter, Henry Codman.** 1835 *N. Y.* —. Son to A. P. Asst. Bp. N. Y. Broad Church religious writer. Author Sermons of the City, The Gates of the East, etc. *Pub. Dut.*

**Powell, Thomas.** 1809 *E.*—1887. Dramatist. Author True at Last, The Shepherd's Well, etc. Tales from Boccaccio, Florentine Tales, etc.

**Powers, Horatio Nelson.** 1826 *N. Y.* —. Poet and critic. Author Early and Late, Through the Year, a vol. of religious essays, etc. Deukalion and Ariss are among his finer poems. *See Lit. World, Dec. 1, 1883. Pub. Jan. Rob.*

**Pratt, Mrs. Ella [Farman].** 18— *N. Y.* —. Editor of The Wide Awake. Author Good-for-Nothing Polly, A Girl's Money, and other excellent and helpful juvenile tales. *Pub. Lo.*

**Pray, Isaac.** 1813 *Ms.* —. Dramatist and poet.

Co-author with Boucicault of *The Corsican Brothers*.

**Prentice, George Denison.** 1802 *Ct.*—1870. Journalist and poet. Editor *The Louisville Journal* 1831–1870. His prose style is witty and satirical. Some of his poems are excellent, among the best being *The Flight of Years*. See *Poems with Memoir* by *J. J. Piatt*, also *Lippincott's Mag.* Nov. 1869, and *Harper's Mag.* Jan. 1875. Pub. *Ctke.*

**Prentiss, Mrs. Elizabeth [Payson].** 1818 *Me.*—1878. Religious fictionist. Author *Pemaquid*, *The Home at Graylock*, etc. *Stepping Heavenward*, her most noted book, has been widely popular. See *Life*, 1882. Pub. *Ran.*

**Prescott, Wm. Hickling.** 1796 *Ms.*—1850. Historian. Author *Hist. Reign of Ferdinand and Isabella*, *The Conquest of Mexico*, *The Conquests of Peru*, *Robertson's Charles V.*, *Hist. Philip II.*, and *Biographical and Critical Miscellanies*. Style clear, picturesque, and tolerant. See *Life* by *Geo. Ticknor*, and *Allibone's Dict.* See *Kirk's edition*, 15 vols. Pub. *Lip.*

**Preston, Harriet Waters.** 18—*Ms.* —. Poet and littérateur. Author *Aspendale*, *Love in the Nineteenth Century*, *Troubadours and Trouvères*, and numerous translations from the Latin, French, and Provençal. A high authority upon Provençal literature. Pub. *Rob.*

**Preston, Mrs. Margaret [Junkin].** 1838 *Va.* —. Poet. Author *Old Song and New*, *Beechenbrook*, *Cartoons*, etc. A writer of much grace and power of expression. Pub. *Lip.*

**Preston, Thomas Scott.** 1824 *Ct.* —. Roman Catholic theologian. Author *Protestantism and*

- the Bible, Reason and Revelation, Christ and the Church, etc. *Pub. Cath. Cod.*
- Prime, Benjamin Young.** 1733 *L. I.*—1791. Poet and physician. Author *The Patriot Muse*, etc.
- Prime, Edward Dorr Griffin.** 1814 *N. Y.* —. Son to N. S. P. Traveler. Author *Around the World*, *Letters of Eusebius*, etc. *Pub. Ca. Har.*
- Prime, Nathaniel Scudder.** 1785 *L. I.*—1856. Son to B. Y. P. Author *Hist. Long Island*, etc.
- Prime, Samuel Irenæus.** 1812 *N. Y.*—1885. Son to N. S. P. Presbyterian religious writer. Editor *N. Y. Observer*. Author *Five Years of Prayer*, *Irenæus Letters*, etc. *Pub. Apl. Ca. Har. Ran. Scr.*
- Prime, Wm. Cowper.** 1825 *N. Y.* —. Son to N. S. P. Littérateur. Author *Boat Life in Egypt*, *Tent Life in the Holy Land*, *Pottery and Porcelain*, etc. *Pub. Har.*
- Prince, Thomas.** 1687 *Ms.*—1758. Annalist. Author *Chronological Hist. of New England*. See *Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 2.*
- Proctor, Edna Dean.** 18— *N. H.* —. Author *Poems*, *A Russian Journey*, etc. Style graceful and piquant. *Pub. Hou.*
- Pumpelly, Raphael.** 1837 *N. Y.* —. Geologist. Author *Geological Researches in China*, *Across America and Asia*, *Notes of a Five Years' Journey Around the World*, etc. *Pub. Ho.*
- Punchard, George.** 1806 *Ms.*—1881. Ecclesiologist. Author *Hist. Congregationalism from A. D. 250*. *Pub. C. P. S. Dra.*
- Putnam, Mrs. Mary [Lowell].** 1810 *Ms.* —. Sister to J. R. Lowell. Author *Records of an Obscure Man*, *Tragedy of Errors*, *Tragedy of Success*, etc.
- Pyncheon, Thomas Ruggles.** 1823 *Ct.* —. Scientist. Author *Heat Light and Electricity*.

**Quackenbos, George Payn.** 1826 *N. Y.*—1881. Educational writer. Author of numerous popular text-books on rhetoric, grammar, and history. *Pub. Apl.*

**Quincy, Edmund.** 1808 *Ms.*—1877. Son to Pres. J. Quincy. Essayist. Author of *Wensley*, a novel, etc., and an admirable biography of his father. *See Edmund Quincy, by S. H. Gay, in Am. Men of Letters. Pub. Os.*

**Quincy, Josiah, Jr.** 1744 *Ms.*—1775. Orator and political essayist. Author of *Observations on the Boston Port Bill. See Life, by his son.*

**Quincy, Josiah.** 1772 *Ms.*—1864. Son to preceding. Political and historical writer. Pres. Harvard Univ. Author *Hist. Harvard Univ., Speeches and Orations in Congress, Hist. of Boston, etc. See Life by E. Quincy, and Duyckinck's Cyc. Am. Lit. vol. 1. Pub. Lit.*

**Quincy, Josiah.** 1802 *Ms.*—1882. Son to preceding. Author *Figures of the Past. Pub. Rob.*

**Quincy, Josiah Phillips.** 1830 *Ms.* —. Poet and littérateur. Author *The Protection of Majorities and Other Papers, etc. Pub. Rob.*

**Ramsay, David.** 1749 *Pa.*—1815. Historian. Author *Hist. Am. Revolution, Hist. U. S., Life of Washington, etc.* A writer of great industry and careful research. *See Tuckerman's Sketch of Am. Lit.*

**Randall, James Ryder.** 1839 *Md.* —. Lyric poet. Author of the famous song *Maryland, my Maryland.*

**Randall, Samuel S.** 1809 *N. Y.* —. Educational writer. Author *Popular Education, Walks with the Poets and Philosophers, Conduct and Character, etc. Pub. Har.*

- Randolph, Anson Davies Fitz.** 1820 *N. Y.* —. Poet and publisher. Author *Hopefully Waiting*, etc. *Pub. Scr.*
- Raphall, Morris Jacob.** 1798 *Sn.*—1868. Jewish theologian of note. Author *Post-Biblical Hist. of the Jews*, *Literature of the Jews in Spain*, *Social Condition of the Jews*, etc. *Pub. Apl.*
- Ray, Isaac.** 1807 *Ms.*—1881. Physician. Author *Medical Jurisprudence of Insanity*, etc. *Pub. Lit.*
- Ray, Joseph.** 1807 *Va.*—1855. Mathematical writer. *Pub. Va.*
- Raymond, Henry Jarvis.** 1820 *N. Y.*—1869. Journalist. Founder of the *N. Y. Times*. Author *Life of Lincoln*, etc. See *Maverick's Raymond and the N. Y. Press*.
- Read, Thomas Buchanan.** 1822 *Pa.*—1872. Poet and artist. Author *The New Pastoral*, *The House by the Sea*, *The Wagoner of the Alleghanies*, etc. *Sheridan's Ride and Drifting* are his most famous poems. *The Closing Scene*, though less known, is one of the finest American poems. He was a poet of delicate fancy, whose fame is not equal to his deserts. See *Lit. World*, Oct. 21, 1882. See complete edition 1882. *Pub. Lip.*
- Realf, Richard.** 1834 *E.*—1878. Poet. *Indirection* and *Nil Nisi Bonum* are among his most striking poems. See *Lippincott's Mag.* Feb. 1879.
- Redden, Laura C.** See *Searing*, Mrs.
- Reed, Henry.** 1808 *Pa.*—1854. Critic and lecturer. Author *Lect. on English Hist.*, *Lect. on English Literature*, *Lect. on the British Poets*, etc. Style scholarly and discriminating. See *Memoir*, by *Wm. B. Reed*. *Pub. Clx.*
- Reed, Wm. Bradford.** 1806 *Pa.*—1876. Bro. to *H. R.* Critic and biographer.

- Reese, David Meredith.** 1800 *Pa.*—1861. Educational and miscellaneous writer. *Pub. Bar.*
- Reid, Christian.** See Fisher, Frances.
- Reid, Whitelaw.** 1839 *O.* —. Journalist. Editor N. Y. Tribune. Author Newspaper Tendencies, etc. See *Hart's Am. Lit. Pub. Ho.*
- Renwick, James.** 1792 *N. Y.*—1863. Scientific writer of note. *Pub. Har.*
- Requier, Augustus Julian.** 1825 *S. C.* —. Author of the dramas Marco Bozzaris and The Spanish Exile, and of romances and poems.
- Richardson, Mrs. Abby [Sage].** 18— —. Wife to A. D. R. Littérateur. Author Familiar Talks on English Literature, Stories from Old English Poetry, Hist. of Our Country, Abelard and Héloïse, etc. *Pub. Hou. Jan. Os.*
- Richardson, Albert D.** 1833 *Ms.*—1869. Journalist. Author Beyond the Mississippi, etc. Style graphic and fluent. See *Memoir.*
- Richardson, Charles Francis.** 1851 *Me.* —. Littérateur. Author Primer of Am. Literature, etc., and co-editor with H. A. Clark of The College Book. See *Lit. World, Oct. 1878. Pub. Hou.*
- Riddle, Albert Gallatin.** 1816 *Ms.* —. Novelist. Author The House of Ross, Bart Ridgely, Alice Brand, etc. Style realistic and original. See *Lit. World, April 23, 1881. Pub. Apl. Hal.*
- Rideing, Wm. Henry.** 1853 *E.* —. Littérateur.
- Riley, James Whitcomb.** 1854 *Ind.* —. Poet. Author The Old Swimmin' Hole and 'Leven More Poems.
- Ripley, George.** 1802 *Ms.*—1880. Chief editor of the Am. Cyc., and literary editor of the N. Y. Tribune. A critic of wide culture and extended influence. See *Modern Rev. July, 1883, and Frothingham's Ripley in Am. Men of Letters.*

- Ripley, Henry Jones.** 1798 *Ms.*—1875. Baptist theologian. Author Notes on the Gospels, etc. *Pub. Sh.*
- Ritchie, Mrs. Anna Cora [Ogden] [Mowatt].** 1822 *F.*—1870. Actress and littérateur. Author the dramas Fashion and Armand, the novels The Fortune Hunter, The Mute Singer, etc., and the noted Autobiography of an Actress, which see.
- Rittenhouse, David.** 1732 *Pa.*—1796. Scientist of note. See *Life by Renwick, and Harper's Mag. May, 1882.*
- Ritter, Frederick Louis.** 1834 *F.* —. Writer on music. Author Music in England, Music in America, Hist. of Music in the Form of Lectures, and Student's Hist. of Music. *Pub. Scr.*
- Rivers, Wm. James.** 1822 *S. C.* —. Historian. Author Hist. of South Carolina to the Close of the Proprietary Government.
- Rives [reevz], Wm. Cabell.** 1793 *Va.*—1868. Biographer. Author Lives of John Hampden, James Madison, etc.
- Robbins, Chandler.** 1810 *Ms.*—1882. Unitarian religious writer. Author Liturgy for the Use of a Christian Church, etc. *Pub. A. U. A.*
- Robbins, Royall.** 1787 *Ct.*—1861. Historical writer. Author Outlines of Ancient Hist., The World Displayed, etc. *Pub. Bro.*
- Robinson, Edward.** 1794 *Ct.*—1863. Biblical scholar. Author Biblical Researches in the Holy Land, Harmony of the Four Gospels, etc. See *London Quarterly Rev. Dec. 1841, N. A. Rev. April, 1851, and Life by R. D. Hitchcock. Pub. Har. Hou.*
- Robinson, Horatio Nelson.** 1806 *N. Y.*—1867. Mathematical writer. *Pub. Iv.*

- Robinson, John Hovey.** 1825 *Me.* —. Physician and sensational novelist.
- Robinson, Mrs. Martha Harrison.** 18- *Va.* —. Author of several excellent translations from the French and the novel *Helen Erskine*. *Pub. Lip.*
- Robinson, Solon.** 1803 *Ct.*-1880. Agricultural writer of note, but once best known by his sensational novel *Hot Corn*.
- Robinson, Stuart.** 1816 *I.*-1881. Presbyterian theologian. Author *Discourses of Redemption*, etc. *Pub. Apl.*
- Robinson, Mrs. Thérèse Albertine [Von Jakob],** "Talvi." 1797 *G.*-1870. Wife to E. R. A writer of great learning and ability. Her principal English work is a *Historical View of the Language and Literature of the Slavic Nations*. She wrote much in German under the pseudonym Talvi. *Pub. Apl.*
- Robinson, Wm. S.,** "Warrington." 1810 *Ms.*-1876. Journalist. Style vigorous and independent. *See Warrington's Pen Portraits with Memoir by Mrs. Robinson.* *Pub. Le.*
- Rockwell, James Otis.** 1807 *Ct.*-1831. Poet. Lost at Sea is one of his best poems. *See Griswold's Poets and Poetry of America.*
- Roe, Azel Stevens.** 1798 *N. Y.*-1886. Novelist. True to the Last, A Long Look Ahead, and Time and Tide are some of his most popular novels. *Pub. Car.*
- Roe, Edward Payson.** 1838 *N. Y.*-1888. Novelist. Author *Barriers Burned Away*, *Opening a Chestnut Burr*, *A Face Illumined*, *His Sombre Rivals*, and other religious, semi-sensational, and popular tales. Style pretentious and labored. *Pub. Do.*
- Rogers, Wm. Barton.** 1805 *Pa.*-1882. Scientist. Author *Elements of Mechanical Philosophy*, etc.

**Rolfe, Wm. James.** 1827 *Ms.* —. Shakespearean scholar. Editor of an annotated edition of Shakespeare in 40 vols., and of Craik's English of Shakespeare; co-author with J. H. Hanson of several classical text-books, and with J. A. Gillet of *The Cambridge Physics*. See *Lit. World*, Oct. 1878. *Pub. Har. Os. Pot.*

**Rollins, Mrs. Alice Marland** [Wellington]. 1847 *Ms.* —. Poet. Author *The Ring of Amethyst*. Her verse is all of a high character, the sonnets being particularly fine. *Pub. Put.*

**Rollins, Mrs. Ellen Chapman** [Hobbs], "E. H. Arr." 1831 *N. H.*—1881. Author *New England By-gones*, and *Old-Time Child-life*. See *illustrated edition of the former, with Memoir by Gail Hamilton*, 1882. *Pub. Lip.*

**Root, George Frederick.** 1820 *Ms.* —. Composer. Author of several valuable musical text-books.

**Round, Wm. Marshall Fitz.** 1845 *R. I.* —. Novelist and juvenile writer. Author *Achsah*, *Child Marian Abroad*, *Torn and Mended*, *Hal and Rosecroft*. *Pub. Le. Lo. Wd.*

**Rowson, Mrs. Susanna** [Haswell]. 1761 *E.*—1824. Novelist. Of her numerous works, the famous *Charlotte Temple* is best remembered.

**Royall, Mrs. Anne.** 1769 *Va.*—1854. Novelist and journalist. Author *The Black Book*, *The Tennesseans*, etc. Style bitter, vindictive, and personal, and of little merit.

**Ruffner, Henry.** 1790 *Va.*—1861. Presbyterian religious writer. Author *Fathers of the Desert: a Hist. of Monachism*, etc.

**Rumford, Count.** See Thompson, Benj.

**Rupp, Isaac Daniel.** 1803 *Pa.*—18—. Historian.

Author histories of many Pennsylvania counties, and An Original Hist. of Religious Denominations in the United States.

**Ruschenberger** [roo'shën-ber-ger], **Wm. S. W.** 1807 *N. Y.* —. Surgeon and naturalist. Elements of Natural Hist., A Voyage Around the World, and Three Weeks in the Pacific are some of his more important works. *Pub. Clx.*

**Rush, Benjamin.** 1745 *Pa.*—1813. Physician. Author Treatise on Diseases of the Mind, and other valuable medical works. See *Thacher's Medical Biography.*

**Rush, James.** 1786 *Pa.*—1869. Son to B. R. Physician. Best known by his standard and exhaustive work The Philosophy of the Human Voice. The Founder of the Ridgeway Library at Philadelphia. *Pub. Lip.*

**Russell, Wm.** 1798 *S.*—1873. Elocutionist. Author Pulpit Elocution, Vocal Culture, etc. *Pub. Den. Hou.*

**Ryan, Abram J.,** "Father Ryan." 1840 *Va.*—1886. Poet. Author Poems. Style graceful and fluent. See edition 1881. *Pub. Pi.*

**Sabine, Lorenzo.** 1803 *N. H.*—1877. Historical writer. Author The American Loyalists, etc. *Pub. Lit.*

**Sadlier** [săd-leer'], **Mrs. Mary Anne [Madden].** 1820 *I.* —. Novelist and writer of Roman Catholic Sunday-school tales. Author Alice Riordan, Red Hand of Ulster, etc. *Pub. Sad.*

**Samson, George Whitefield.** 1819 *Ms.* —. Author Elements of Art Criticism, Physical Media in Spiritualism, The Atonement, etc. *Pub. Lip.*

**Sanborn, Franklin Benjamin.** 1831 *N. H.* —. Littérateur. Author Thoreau, in Am. Men of Letters, etc.

- Sanderson, John.** 1783 *Pa.*—1844. Humorist. Author *The American in Paris*, and *The American in England*. Style witty and genial.
- Sands, Robert Charles.** 1799 *N. Y.*—1832. Poet. Co-author with Eastburn of the once noted poem *Yamoyden*. See *Life by Verplanck, and Griswold's Poets and Poetry of America*.
- Sangster, Mrs. Margaret E. [Munson].** 1838 *N. Y.* —. Poet and miscellaneous writer. Author *Poems of the Household*, etc. *Pub. A. T. S. Os.*
- Sargent, Epes.** 1812 *Ms.*—1880. Poet and littérateur. Author several dramas, and the familiar poem *Life on the Ocean Wave*. Editor of a popular series of school-books, critical editions of many English poets, and a *Cyc. of Poetry*. *Pub. Bu. Des. Har. Rob.*
- Sargent, John Osborne.** 1811 *Ms.* —. Bro. to E. S. Translator of Grün's *Last Knight*. See *Harvard Register, June, 1881. Pub. Hou.*
- Sargent, Lucius Manlius.** 1786 *Ms.*—1867. Temperance writer of note. Author *Temperance Tales*, *Dealings with the Dead*, etc.
- Sargent, Winthrop.** 1825 *Pa.* —. Historical writer. Author *Life of Major André*, *Hist. Braddock's Expedition*, etc. A careful, impartial historian. *Pub. Lip.*
- Saunders, Frederick.** 1807 *E.* —. Littérateur. Author *Salad for the Solitary*, *Salad for the Social*, *New York in a Nut-Shell*, etc. *Pub. Car. Ran. Wh.*
- Savage, James.** 1784 *Ms.*—1873. Genealogist. Author of a *Genealogical Dict. of the First Settlers of New England*, which has been called the most stupendous work on genealogy ever written.
- Savage, Minot Judson.** 1841 *Me.* —. Unitarian theologian. Author *Christianity the Science of*

Manhood, Beliefs About Man, Belief in God, Life Questions, Poems, etc. An extremely radical thinker. *Pub. El. Le. Loc.*

**Saxe, John Godfrey.** 1816 *Vt.*—1887. Humorous poet. The Proud Miss McBride, The Money King, and The Rhyme of the Rail are some of his best known poems. Among his graver poems are several sonnets, which are masterpieces of their kind. *Pub. Hou.*

**Say, Thomas.** 1787 *Pa.*—1834. Naturalist. Author Am. Entomology. See *Le Conte's edition, with Memoir by Ord.* *Pub. Cass.*

**Schaeffer** [shā-fer], **Charles Wm.** 1813 *Md.* —. Ecclesiologist. Author Early Hist. of the Lutheran Church in the U. S., etc. *Pub. L. P. S.*

**Schaff** [shäf], **Philip.** 1819 *Sd.* —. German Reformed theologian. Author Principles of Protestantism, Hist. of the Christian Church, etc. A prolific writer, whose edition of Lange's Commentary is his greatest work. See *Lit. World, June 20, 1883.* *Pub. Do. Har. Scr.*

**Schem, Alexander Jacob.** 1826 *G.*—1881. Statistical and historical writer. *Pub. Le.*

**Schliemann, Heinrich.** 1822 *F.* —. Archæologist. Author Troy and its Remains, Mycenæ and Tiryns, Ilios: the City and Country of the Trojans, and Troja. *Pub. Har. Scr.*

**Schmucker, Samuel M.** 1823 *Va.*—1863. Son to S. S. S. Historian. Author Hist. of the Four Georges, Hist. All Religions, Court and Reign of Catharine II., etc. *Pub. Por. Pott.*

**Schmucker, Samuel S.** 1799 *Md.*—1873. Lutheran theologian. Author Psychology, etc. *Pub. Har.*

**Schoolcraft, Henry Rowe.** 1793 *N. Y.*—1864. Ethnologist. The chief of his many valuable works is

his Historical Information Concerning the Indian Tribes. *Pub. Clx. Lib.*

**Schuyler** [sky'ler], **Eugene**. 1840 *N. Y.* —. Historical writer. Author Peter the Great as Ruler and Reformer, Turkistan, etc. *Pub. Scr.*

**Scott, Wm. Anderson**. 1813 *Tn.*—188—. Presbyterian theologian. Author The Bible and Politics, Strauss and Renan, The Pacific Expositor, etc. *Pub. P. B.*

**Scudder, Horace Elisha**. 1838 *Ms.* —. Littérateur. Author Dream-Children, Stories from my Attic, The Dwellers in Five-Sisters' Court, Stories and Romances, Noah Webster in Am. Men of Letters, the Bodley Books, etc., and editor Am. Poems, Am. Prose, etc. *Pub. Hou.*

**Scudder, Samuel Hubbard**. 1837 *Ms.* —. Bro. to H. E. S. Naturalist. Author Butterflies, and numerous scientific monographs. Editor Science. *Pub. Ho.*

**Seabury, Samuel**. 1801 *Ct.*—1872. High Church theologian. Author Continuity of the Church of England, Mary the Virgin, etc.

**Searing, Mrs. Laura C. [Redden]**, "Howard Glyndon." 1842 *Md.* —. Poet. Author Sounds from Secret Chambers. *Pub. Hou.*

**Sears, Barnas**. 1802 *Ms.*—1880. Baptist religious writer. Author Life of Luther, etc.

**Sears, Edmund Hamilton**. 1810 *Ms.*—1876. Unitarian theologian and poet. Author Regeneration, Foregleams and Foreshadows of Immortality, The Heart of Christ, etc., and the beautiful Christmas hymn "Calm on the listening ear of night." *Pub. Clx. Le. Loc.*

**Seccomb, John**. 1708 *Ms.*—1792. Humorous rhymer. Author Father Abbey's Will, a once famous piece

of doggerel. *See Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 2, and Hart's Am. Lit.*

**Sedgwick, Catharine Maria.** 1789 *Ms.*—1867. Novelist. Author Hope Leslie, Redwood, etc. Her juvenile tales, of which *Live and Let Live* and *Poor Rich Man* and *Rich Poor Man* are good examples, were both excellent and popular. *See Life and Letters, 1871. Pub. Har. Put.*

**Sedgwick, Mrs. Susan [Ridley].** 1789—1867. Wife to T. S. Writer for the young. Author *Walter Thornley*, etc. *Pub. Har.*

**Sedgwick, Theodore.** 1781 *Ms.*—1839. Bro. to C. M. S. Jurist. Author *Public and Private Economy*, *Hints to my Countrymen*, etc. *See Democratic Rev. Feb. 1840.*

**Seelye, Julius Hawtry.** 1824 *Ct.* —. Congregationalist religious writer. Pres. Amherst Coll. Author *Natural Religion*, etc. *Pub. Do.*

**Seemuller, Mrs. Annie Moncure [Crane].** 1838 *Md.*—1872. Novelist. Author *Emily Chester*, *Reginald Archer*, and *Opportunity*. Style ingenious, but somewhat morbid.

**Seiss [seess], Joseph Augustus.** 1823 *Md.* —. Lutheran theologian. *The Gospel in the Stars* and *The Miracle in Stone* are among his chief works. Style ingenious and imaginative. *Pub. Lip. Por.*

**Sewall, Jonathan Mitchell.** 1748 *Ms.*—1808. Poet. His verse is for the most part forgotten, but his song *War and Washington* is yet remembered, and he was the author of the famous couplet:—

“No pent-up Utica contracts your powers,  
But the whole boundless continent is yours.”

**Sewall, Samuel.** 1652 *E.*—1730. Jurist and religious writer. Author *The Selling of Joseph*, etc.

*See Diary of, Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 2, and Whittier's Prophecy of Samuel Sewall.*

**Sewall, Thomas.** 1787 *Me.*—1849. Physician. Author of a noted work on *The Pathology of Drunkenness.*

**Seward, Wm. Henry.** 1801 *N. Y.*—1872. Statesman. Author *Diplomatic Hist. of the Civil War, Orations and Speeches, Life J. Q. Adams, etc. See Autobiography, N. A. Rev. Oct. 1866, and Bartlett's Modern Agitators. Pub. Apl. Por. Complete works, pub. Hou.*

**Sharswood, George.** 1810 *Pa.*—1883. Jurist of note. Author *Law Lectures, Professional Ethics, etc. Pub. Jo.*

**Shaw, Henry W.,** "Josh Billings." 1818 *Ms.*—1885. Humorist. A writer of much shrewd sense expressed in a pithy, sententious style. *Pub. Car.*

**Shaw, Lemuel.** 1781 *Ms.*—1861. Jurist of note.

**Shea [shā], George.** 1827 *I.* —. Author *Alexander Hamilton: a Historical Study, and Nature and Form of the Am. Government. Pub. Hou.*

**Shea, John Augustus.** 1802 *I.*—1845. Poet. Author *Adolph, Parnassian Wild Flowers, etc.*

**Shea, John Gilmary.** 1824 *N. Y.* —. Historian. Author *The Catholic Church in the U. S., Legendary Hist. of Ireland, Hist. Catholic Indian Missions, etc., translator and editor of Charlevoix's New France, Memoirs and Relations concerning the French Colonies in America, etc. A careful, accurate writer, whose books are of substantial worth. Pub. Cath. Pi. Sa.*

**Shedd, Wm. Greenough Thayer.** 1820 *Ms.* —. Presbyterian theologian. Author *Hist. of Christian Doctrine, Sermons to the Natural Man, etc. Pub. Dra. Ran. Scr.*

- Shelton, Frederick Wm.** 1814 *L. I.*—1881. Humorous and satirical writer. Author *The Trollopia*, *The Rector of St. Bardolph's*, *Peeps from the Belfry*, etc. *Pub. W'h.*
- Shepard, Thomas.** 1605 *E.*—1649. Puritan theologian. See *Sermons* (3 vols. 1853); also *Tyler's Am. Lit.* vol. 1.
- Sheppard, Furman.** 1823 *N. Y.* —. Legal writer. Author *Constitutional Text-Book*, etc. *Pub. Lo.*
- Sherman, Frank Dempster.** 1860 *N. Y.* —. Poet. Author of *Madrigals and Catches*. *Pub. W.*
- Sherman, John.** 1772 *Ct.*—1828. Unitarian theologian. Author *One God in one Person Only*, the first noteworthy defense of Unitarianism in America. See *Sprague's Annals Am. Pulpit*.
- Sherwood, John D.** 1818 *N. Y.* —. Littérateur. Author *Comic Hist. of the U. S.* and numerous magazine articles. *Pub. Hou.*
- Shields, Charles Woodruff.** 1825 *Ind.* —. Presb. theologian. Author *The Final Philosophy, Religion and Science in their Relations to Philosophy*, etc. *Pub. Scr.*
- Shillaber, Benjamin P.**, "Mrs. Partington." 1814 *N. H.* —. Humorist. Author *Life and Sayings of Mrs. Partington*, etc. *Pub. Le. Pott.*
- Shindler, Mrs. Mary Stanley Bunce** [Palmer] [Dana]. 1810 *S. C.* —. Poet. Best known as the author of *The Northern Harp* and *The Southern Harp*.
- Sigourney** [sìg'or-nì], **Mrs. Lydia Howard** [Huntly]. 1791 *Ct.*—1865. Author of some fifty vols. of prose and verse. Of the former, *Post Meridian*, *Letters to My Pupils*, and *Letters to Young Ladies* are the best known examples. Her verse, once so highly praised, has but few readers now. It is graceful

and pleasing, but lacks force. *See Griswold's Female Poets of America.* *Pub. Apl. Bro. Ca. Har. Pott.*

**Sikes, Mrs. Olive [Logan].** 1841 *N. Y.* —. Wife to W. W. S. Dramatist and lecturer. Author of several plays and miscellaneous works. An acute and versatile writer.

**Sikes, Wm. Wirt.** 1836 *N. Y.*—1883. Miscellaneous writer. Author *British Goblins: Welsh Folk-Lore*, etc., *One Poor Girl*, etc. *Pub. Lip. Os.*

**Silliman, Benjamin.** 1779 *Ct.*—1864. Chemist. Author of numerous scientific works of value and several vols. of travel. *See Life by G. P. Fisher, Am. Journal of Science, May, 1865, and Popular Science Monthly, June, 1883.*

**Silliman, Benjamin.** 1816 *Ct.*—1885. Son to preceding. Scientist. Author *Principles of Physics*, etc. *Pub. Iv.*

**Simms, Wm. Gilmore.** 1806 *S. C.*—1870. Novelist and poet. Of his thirty romances, *The Partisan*, *The Yemassee*, and *Beauchampe* are the best. He was also author of some twelve volumes of poems and of many miscellaneous works. His productions have a recognized value, though his art was not great. *See edition 1882. See Lit. World, Oct. 21, 1882, and Cable's Simms in Am. Men of Letters. Pub. Arm. Har.*

**Smith, Mrs. Elizabeth Oakes [Prince].** 1806 *Me.* —. Wife to Seba S. Poet and miscellaneous writer. *The Sinless Child* and *The Newsboy* are among her most popular books.

**Smith, Mrs. Frances I. [Burge].** 1826 *R. I.* —. Author of numerous religious tales. *Pub. Lo. Wh.*

**Smith, Henry Boynton.** 1815 *Me.*—1877. Presbyterian theologian. Author *Faith and Philosophy*,

Apologetics, Chronological Hist. of the Church of Christ, Introduction to Christian Theology, etc. A thinker of high rank, with keen, tolerant, and scholarly views. *See Life and Work of, 1881. Pub. Arm. Scr.*

**Smith, Captain John.** 1579 *E.*—1631. Author True Relation of Virginia, General Hist. of Virginia, etc. Style forcible and picturesque. *See Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 1, N. A. Rev. Jan. 1867, and Capt. John Smith by C. D. Warner, 1881.*

**Smith, John Cotton.** 1826 *Ms.*—1882. Episcopal theologian. Author The Church's Law of Development, etc. *Pub. Wh.*

**Smith, Richard Penn.** 1790 *Pa.*—1854. Dramatist. Fifteen of his plays have been placed on the stage, and were once popular. Caius Marius is one of them.

**Smith, Samuel Francis.** 1808 *Ms.* —. Poet. Author of several fine lyrics and hymns, one of which is the familiar "My country 't is of thee." *Pub. Lo.*

**Smith, Samuel Stanhope.** 1750 *Pa.*—1819. Presbyterian theologian. Pres. Princeton Coll. Author Lectures on the Evidences of the Christian Religion, etc.

**Smith, Seba, "Jack Downing."** 1792 *Me.*—1868. Humorist. The Letters of Major Jack Downing is his chief work.

**Smith, Thomas Buckingham.** 1810 *Ga.*—1871. Spanish-American historical writer. Author of many works of value relating to Spanish-American history and literature.

**Smith, Wm.** 1728 *N. Y.*—1793. Colonial historian. Author Hist. N. Y. from its Discovery to 1732. Style able and clear. *See Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 2.*

- Smith, Wm.** 1726 S.-1803. Scholar. Author Discourses on Public Occasions, etc. Style graceful and vigorous. *See Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 2.*
- Smyth, Newman.** 1843 Me. —. Congregationalist theologian. Author Old Faiths in New Light, The Orthodox Theology of To-Day, The Religious Feeling, etc. *Pub. Scr.*
- Smyth, Thomas.** 1808 I.-1873. Presbyterian theologian. Author Calvin and his Eminence, Ecclesiastical Republicanism, etc.
- Sophocles, Evangelinus Apostolides.** 1807 Gr.-1883. Greek scholar. Author of several Greek text-books and a valuable Greek Dict. of the Roman and Byzantine Periods. *Pub. Lit. Wa.*
- Southgate, Horatio.** 1812 Me. —. Bp. Constantinople. Religious and miscellaneous writer. Author The Cross Above the Crescent, Parochial Sermons, etc. *Pub. Lip.*
- Southworth, Mrs. Emma D. E. [Nevitt].** 1818 D. C. —. Novelist. A prolific author of sensational romances, among the best of which are Ishmael and The Widow's Son. Her plots are skillfully constructed, but the literary merit of her works is slight. *See Hart's Am. Lit. and Lit. World, June 3, 1882. Pub. Pet.*
- Spalding, Martin John.** 1810 Ky.-1872. R. C. Abp. Baltimore. Theological controversialist. Author Review of D'Aubigné's Hist. of the Reformation, Smithsonian Lect. on Modern Civilization, etc. *See Life, by J. L. Spalding. Pub. Pi.*
- Sparks, Jared.** 1789 Ct.-1866. Historian and biographer. Best known by the Am. Biography, which he edited, and of which he was in part the author, and by editions of the works of Franklin and Washington. An accurate, impartial, and discriminating writer. *Pub. Har.*

**Spencer, Ichabod Smith.** 1798 *Vt.*—1854. Presbyterian religious writer. Author of *A Pastor's Sketches, Sermons, etc.* *Pub. Do.*

**Spencer, Jesse Ames.** 1816 *N. Y.* —. Historian and classical editor. Author *Hist. English Reformation, Hist. of the U. S., Sermons, etc.* *Pub. Apl. Har. Iv.*

**Spofford, Mrs. Harriet Elizabeth [Prescott].** 1835 *Me.* —. Novelist and poet. Author *Azarian, Sir Rohan's Ghost, etc.* *The Amber Gods* is her most characteristic story. Style strongly original, and remarkable for its vividness and luxuriance of description. *See Atlantic Monthly, April, 1882. Pub. Har. Ho. Hou. Rob.*

**Spooner, Lysander.** 1808 *Ms.*—1887. A prolific writer on religion and politics.

**Spooner, Shearjashub.** 1809 *Vt.*—1859. Author of a valuable *Biographical and Critical Dict. of Painters Engravers Sculptors and Architects, Anecdotes of Painters, etc.*

**Sprague, Charles.** 1791 *Ms.*—1875. Poet. His *Ode to Shakespeare* is his finest effort, but *The Family Meeting* and *The Winged Worshippers* are more generally familiar. *See Griswold's Poets and Poetry of America.*

**Sprague, Wm. Buell.** 1795 *Ct.*—1875. Annalist and religious writer. His *Annals of the Am. Pulpit* is the work by which he is best known. It is of great value, and the product of years of careful labor and research. *Pub. Ca. L. P. S. Ran.*

**Spring, Gardiner.** 1785 *Ms.*—1873. Presbyterian religious writer. Author *Power of the Pulpit, The Church in the Wilderness, Sermons, etc.* *See Personal Reminiscences of. Pub. Har. Scr.*

**Squier [skwîr], Ephraim George.** 1821 *N. Y.*—1888.

Archæologist. Author Notes on Central America, Nicaragua, Mexican Hieroglyphics, etc. His works possess much value, but are wanting in vigor and freshness of narration. *Pub. Har.*

**Stedman, Edmund Clarence.** 1833 *Ct.* —. Poet and critic. Author Alice of Monmouth, The Blameless Prince, etc. Among his finest poems are Pan in Wall Street and The Lord's-Day Gale. His Victorian Poets is a work of much value, as an example of dispassionate, conscientious, and skillful literary judgment. *See Duyckinck's Cyc. new ed. vol. 2, Scribner's Monthly, Nov. 1873, and Atlantic Monthly, March, 1878. Pub. Hou.*

**Steele, J. Dorman.** 1836 *N. Y.*—1886. Educational writer. Author of a series of scientific text-books. *Pub. Bar.*

**Stella.** See Lewis, Mrs.

**Stephens, Alexander Hamilton.** 1812 *Ga.*—1883. Statesman. Author Hist. of the War between the States, etc. *See Carroll's Twelve Americans, Harper's Mag. Feb. 1876, Life by F. H. Norton, and Life by Johnston and Browne. Pub. Apl. Lip.*

**Stephens, Mrs. Ann Sophia** [Winterbotham]. 1813 *Ct.*—1886. Novelist. Author of many sensational tales, some of which, like Fashion and Famine, show considerable skill. *See Lit. World, June 3, 1882. Pub. Pet.*

**Stephens, John Lloyd.** 1805 *N. Y.*—1852. Traveler. Author Central America, Yucatan, Egypt Arabia and the Holy Land, etc. *Pub. Har.*

**Stevens, Abel.** 1815 *Pa.* —. Methodist ecclesiologist. Author Hist. M. E. Church in the U. S., Hist. of Methodism, Life of Madame de Staël, etc. *Pub. Har. Phi.*

- Stevens, Henry.** 1819 *Vt.*—1886. Bibliographer of note.
- Stevens, Wm. Bacon.** 1815 *Me.*—1887. Bp. Pennsylvania. Author *Hist. of Georgia*, *The Bow in the Cloud*, *Sermons*, etc. *Pub. Clx. Dut. Por. Sto.*
- Stiles, Ezra.** 1727 *Ct.*—1795. Pres. Yale Coll. Author *Hist. of Three of the Judges of Chas. I.* Whalley, Goffe, and Dixwell, etc.
- Stille** [stil'le], **Alfred.** 1813 *Pa.* —. Physician. Author *Elements of General Pathology*, *The Unity of Medicine*, *Humboldt's Life and Character*, *War as an Element of Civilization*, etc.
- Stille, Charles Jaueway.** 1819 *Pa.* —. Bro. to A. S. Historical writer. Author *Historical Development of Am. Civilization*, *Studies in Mediæval Civilization*, etc. *Pub. Lip.*
- Stille, Morton.** 1822 *Pa.*—1855. Brother to A. S. Physician. Co-author with F. Wharton of a *Treatise on Medical Jurisprudence*.
- Stillman, Wm. James.** 1828 *N. Y.* —. Littérateur and artist. Author *Hist. Cretan Insurrection*, *Poetic Localities of Cambridge*, etc. *Pub. Ho. Hou.*
- Stith, Wm.** 1689 *Va.*—1785. Colonial historian. Author *Hist. of Virginia*. *See Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 2.*
- Stockton, Francis Richard.** 1834 *Pa.* —. Author *Rudder Grange*, *Tales out of School*, etc. *Pub. Scr.*
- Stoddard, Charles Warren.** 1840 *N. Y.* —. Littérateur. Author *Mashallah: a Flight into Egypt*, *South Sea Idyls*, etc. *Pub. Apl.*
- Stoddard, Mrs. Elizabeth D.** [Barstow]. 1823 *Ms.* —. Wife to R. H. S. Novelist and poet. Author *The Morgesons*, *Temple House*, etc.
- Stoddard, Richard Henry.** 1825 *Ms.* —. Poet

- and littérateur. Author *Songs of Summer*, *The King's Bell*, *The Book of the East*, etc., and editor the *Bric-à-Brac Series*, etc. *See Griswold's Poets and Poetry of America. Pub. Scr.*
- Stoddard, Wm. Osborn.** 1835 *N. Y.* —. Novelist. Author *Esau Hardery*, *Dab Kinzer*, *Saltillo Boys*, *Wrecked*, *Verses of Many Days*, *The Heart of It*, etc. *Pub. Put. Scr. W.*
- Stone, Edwin Martin.** 1805 *Ms.*—1883. Historical writer. Author *The Invasion of Canada*, *Our French Allies in the Revolution*, etc.
- Stone, James Kent.** 1840 *Ms.* —. Son to J. S. S. Roman Catholic theologian. Author *The Invitation Heeded*, etc. *Pub. Cath.*
- Stone, John Augustus.** 1801 *Ms.*—1834. Dramatist. Author *Metamora*, *The Ancient Briton*, *Fauntleroy*, etc.
- Stone, John Seely.** 1795 *Ms.*—1882. Episcopal theologian. Author *The Living Temple*, *The Christian Sacraments*, *Sermons*, etc. *Pub. Ran.*
- Stone, Wm. Leete.** 1792 *N. Y.*—1844. Journalist and biographer. Author *Lives of Brant*, *Red Jacket*, *Letters on Masonry*, etc. *See Life, by his son.*
- Stone, Wm. Leete, Jr.** 1835 *N. Y.* —. Son to preceding. Historian. Author *Hist. of N. Y. City*, *Life Sir Wm. Johnson*, *Burgoyne's Campaigns*, etc.
- Storrs, Richard Salter.** 1821 *Ms.* —. Congregationalist religious writer. Author *The Constitution of the Human Soul*, *Historical Addresses*, etc. *Pub. Do. Ran.*
- Story, Joseph.** 1779 *Ms.*—1845. Jurist of eminence. Author *Commentaries on the Constitution of the U. S.* (his chief work), on the *Conflict of Laws*, on *Equity and Jurisprudence*, etc. A writer of wide

research and tolerant spirit. The chief defect in his works is their diffuseness. *See Life, by W. W. Story. Pub. Har. Lit.*

**Story, Wm. Wetmore.** 1819 *Ms.* —. Son to J. S. Poet and sculptor. His chief prose works are the life of his father and *Roba di Roma*. Author *He and She: a Poet's Portfolio*, *The Castle of St. Angelo*, etc. A Roman Lawyer in Jerusalem is perhaps his most striking poem. *Pub. Hou. Lit.*

**Stowe, Calvin Ellis.** 1802 *Ms.*—1886. Congregationalist theologian. Author *Origin and Hist. of the Books of the Bible*, *Elementary Instruction in Europe*, etc.

**Stowe, Mrs. Harriet Elizabeth [Beecher].** 1812 *Ct.* —. Wife to C. E. S. and dau. to Lyman Beecher. Novelist, essayist, and poet. The Minister's Wooing, *Old Town Folks*, *Pearl of Orr's Island*, *My Wife and I*, and *Uncle Tom's Cabin* are her principal novels. The last is world-famous, and with it her name is inseparably associated. As a piece of literary art, however, *The Minister's Wooing* must rank as her finest work. Other books of hers are *House and Home Papers*, *The Mayflower*, and *Religious Poems*. *See Atlantic Monthly, July, 1882. Pub. Fo. Hou. Lo. Rob.*

**Street, Alfred Billings.** 1811 *N. Y.*—1881. Poet. Author of *Frontenac*, *Woods and Waters*, *Forest Pictures*, etc. His verse is meditative and descriptive in tone and excellent in quality. *See Griswold's Poets and Poetry of America.*

**Strickland, Wm. Peter.** 1809 *Pa.*—1884. Methodist religious writer. Author *Hist. Am. Bible Society*, *The Genius of Methodism*, etc. *Pub. Phi.*

**Strong, James.** 1822 *N. Y.* —. Methodist the-

ologian. Author English Harmony of the Gospels, Greek Harmony of the Gospels, etc., and co-author with McClintock of a Biblical Encyclopædia. *Pub. Har. Phi.*

**Strong, Latham Cornell.** 1845 *N. Y.* —. Poet. Author Castle Windows, Pots of Gold, Poke o' Moonshine, etc. *Pub. Put.*

**Strother** [strûth'er], **David Hunter**, "Porte Crayon." 1816 *Va.*—1888. Humorous writer. His numerous works are illustrated by himself. *See Hart's Am. Lit.*

**Stuart, Moses.** 1780 *Ct.*—1852. Congregationalist biblical commentator. Of his many works, his valuable Commentaries are the most important. *Pub. Dra.*

**Sullivan, James.** 1744 *Me.*—1808. Political writer of note. Author Hist. Land Titles of Massachusetts, etc.

**Sullivan, Wm.** 1774 *Me.*—1839. Political writer. Author Familiar Letters on Public Men of the Revolution, etc.

**Summerfield, John.** 1798 *E.*—1825. Methodist pulpit orator. *See Sermons, with Memoir by J. Holland. Pub. Har.*

**Sumner, Charles.** 1811 *Ms.*—1874. Son to C. P. S. Statesman. Author Orations, Speeches, etc. His style is a model of polished and refined yet vigorous English. *See Life, by Pierce, Living Age, March 9, 1878. Pub. Le.*

**Sumner, Charles Pinckney.** 1766 *Ms.*—1839. Miscellaneous writer. Author Eulogy on Washington, etc.

**Sumner, George.** 1817 *Ms.*—1863. Son to C. P. S. Writer on international law.

**Sumner, Wm. Graham.** 1840 *N. J.* —. Politi-

- cal economist. Author *Hist. Am. Currency, What Social Classes Owe to Each Other, Andrew Jackson in Am. Statesmen, Problems in Political Economy, etc.* See *Andover Rev. Feb. 1884. Pub. Har. Ho. Hou. Scr.*
- Sunderland, La Roy.** 1804 *R. I.*—1885. A vigorous writer against Slavery, Spiritualism, and Mormonism.
- Sweetser, Moses Foster.** 1848 *Ms.* —. Littérateur. Author *The New England Guide-Book*, and of a valuable series of art biographies. *Pub. Os.*
- Swett, Samuel.** 1782 *Ms.*—1866. Author of several valuable historical monographs relating to the Battle of Bunker Hill.
- Swing, David.** 1830 *O.* —. Presbyterian theologian. Author *Sermons, Club Essays, Truths for To-day, Motives of Life, etc.* A leader of liberal thought. *Pub. Jan.*
- Swinton, Wm.** 1834 *S.* —. Philologist and military historian. Author *Rambles Among Words, Twelve Decisive Battles of the War, Campaigns of the Army of the Potomac*, a clear, able narrative, and numerous educational text-books. *Pub. Har. Scr. Un.*
- Swissheim, Mrs. Jane Gray [Cannon].** 1815 *Pa.*—1884. Journalist. Author *Half a Century*, an autobiography, which see. Style energetic and resolute. See *Hart's Am. Lit. Pub. Jan.*
- Symmes, John Cleves.** 1788 *N. J.*—1829. Author *Symmes' Theory of Concentric Spheres*, an attempt to prove that the earth is hollow, open at the poles, and habitable in the interior. See *Harper's Mag. Oct. 1882.*
- Talmage** [täl-mĭj or tām-ĭj], **Thomas De Witt.** 1832 *N. J.* —. Presbyterian religious writer.

Author *Crumbs Swept Up*, *Sermons*, etc. Style inflated and weak. *Pub. Do. Har. Og. Phi.*

**Talvi.** See Robinson, Mrs. Thérèse.

**Tappan, Henry Philip.** 1805 *N. Y.*—1881. Philosophical writer. Author *Elements of Logic*, and several works on the freedom of the will. *Pub. Apl.*

**Tappan, Wm. Bingham.** 1794 *Ms.*—1849. Poet. Author *Poetry of the Heart*, *Poetry of Life*, etc. See *Griswold's Poets and Poetry of America.*

**Taylor, Bayard** [bi'ard]. 1825 *Pa.*—1878. Poet, novelist, translator, and traveler. *Views Afoot*, *Eldorado*, and *Byways of Europe* are among the best of his works of travel. *Hannah Thurston*, *The Story of Kennet*, *John Godfrey's Fortune*, and *Joseph and his Friend* are his four novels. *Poems of Home and Travel*, *Poems of the Orient*, *The Picture of St. John*, *The Poet's Journal*, *Lars*, *The Masque of the Gods*, *Home Pastorals*, and *Prince Deukalion* comprise his principal volumes of verse. The last is his finest effort in original poetry. The translation of *Faust* is his greatest work, and the one on which his fame will most securely rest. See *Catholic World*, April, 1879, *Lippincott's Mag.* Aug. 1879, and *Life and Letters of Bayard Taylor*, by Marie-Hansen Taylor and H. E. Scudder. *Pub. Hou. Put.*

**Taylor, Benjamin Franklin.** 1822 *N. Y.*—1887. Poet. Author *Songs of Yesterday*, *Old Time Pictures*, *Sheaves of Rhyme*, *Dulce Domum*, etc. Style simple and tender. *Pub. Apl. Arm. Gri.*

**Taylor, John.** 1750 *Va.*—1824. A political writer, held in much esteem by his contemporaries.

**Taylor, Nathaniel Wm.** 1786 *Ct.*—1859. Congregationalist theologian. A writer whose views were stated with much ability and persistence.

- Taylor, Samuel Harvey.** 1807 *N. H.*—1871. Educator. Author *Method of Classical Study*, etc. Style accurate and scholarly. *See Memorial compiled by his last class. Pub. Dra.*
- Taylor, Wm. Mackergo.** 1829 *S.* —. Presbyterian religious writer. Author *Contrary Winds*, *The Limitations of Life*, etc. His works are marked by clear reasoning and devotional feeling. *Pub. Arm. Har. Ran. Scr.*
- Tefft, Benjamin Franklin.** 1813 *N. Y.*—1885. Miscellaneous writer. Author *The Shoulder-Knot*, *Memorials of Prison Life*, *Methodism Successful*, etc. *Pub. Har. Por.*
- Tenney, Mrs. Tabitha [Gilman].** 1762 *N. H.*—1837. Novelist. Author of the witty, satirical novel *Female Quixotism*.
- Tenney, Sanborn.** 1827 *N. H.*—1877. Naturalist. Author *Elements of Zoölogy*, etc. *Pub. Bu. Scr.*
- Tenney, Wm. Jewett.** 1811 *R. I.*—1883. Author *Military and Naval Hist. of the Rebellion*, etc. *Pub. Apl.*
- Terhune, Mrs. Mary Virginia [Hawes],** "Marion Harland." 183—*Va.* —. Novelist. Author *Alone*, *Moss-Side*, *Beechdale*, etc., and a widely known work for housekeepers, entitled *Common Sense in the Household*. *Alone*, her first book, pub. 1854, has been very popular. *Pub. Car. Scr.*
- Thacher, James.** 1754 *Ms.*—1844. Physician. Author *Am. Medical Biography*, *Hist. of Plymouth*, *Essay on Demonology*, etc.
- Thatcher, Benjamin Bussey.** 1809 *Me.*—1848. Author *Indian Biography*, *Indian Traits*, etc. *Pub. Har.*
- Thaxter, Adam Wallace.** 1832 *Ms.*—1864. Dramatist.

- Thaxter, Mrs. Celia [Laighton].** 1835 *N. H.* —. Poet. Author *Drift-Weed*, *Poems*, *Poems for Children*, and a prose volume, *Among the Isles of Shoals*. *Courage*, *Kittery Church-Yard*, *The Spaniards' Graves*, and *The Watch of Boon Island* are some of her finest poems. *Pub. Hou.*
- Thayer, Alexander Wheelock.** 1817 *Ms.* —. Author *Life of Beethoven*, *The Hebrews and the Red Sea*, *Brown Papers*, etc. *Pub. Dra.*
- Thayer, Thomas Baldwin.** 1812 *Ms.*—1886. Universalist religious writer. Author *Over the River*, *Christianity vs. Infidelity*, *Hist. Doctrine of Endless Punishment*, etc.
- Thayer, Wm. Makepeace.** 1820 *Ms.* —. Author of juvenile works. See *The Bobbin Boy*, *The Pioneer Boy*, *The Printer Boy*, etc.
- Thomas, David.** 1776 *Pa.*—1859. Pomological and agricultural writer.
- Thomas, Edith M.** 1854 *O.* —. Poet and essayist. Author *A New Year's Masque*. *Pub. Hou.*
- Thomas, Frederick Wm.** 1811 *R. I.*—1864. Grandneph. to I. T. Novelist. Author *Clinton Bradshaw*, *The Beechen Tree*, and *Other Poems*, etc.
- Thomas, Isaiah.** 1749 *Ms.*—1831. Printer. Author of a valuable *Hist. of Printing*, and Founder of the *Am. Antiquarian Society at Worcester, Mass.*
- Thomas, John J.** 1810 *N. Y.* —. Son to D. T. Agricultural writer. Author *Rural Affairs*, etc.
- Thomas, Joseph.** 1811 *N. Y.* —. Son to D. T. Biographical lexicographer. Author of *A Pronouncing Gazetteer and Dict. of the World*, *Gazetteer of the U. S.*, *Medical Dict.*, *Universal Pronouncing Dict. of Biography and Mythology*, etc. A writer of tireless energy, and a high authority

upon all questions of orthoepey. *See Lit. World*, June 17, 1882. *Pub. Lip.*

**Thomas, Lewis F.** 1815 *Md.* —. Bro. to F. W. T. Poet and dramatist. Author of *Osceola*, etc.

**Thompson, Augustus Charles.** 1812 *Ct.* —. Congregationalist religious writer. Author *Lyra Cœlestis*, or Hymns on Heaven, Christian's Consolation, etc.

**Thompson, Benjamin, Count Rumford.** 1753 *Ms.*—1814. Natural philosopher. Author *Essays: Political, Economical, and Philosophical*, 1798—1806. *See Cuvier's Éloge de Rumford, Sparks' Am. Biography, Life by G. E. Ellis, and Atlantic Monthly, Apr. 1871. Pub. Est.*

**Thompson, Daniel Pierce.** 1795 *Ms.*—1868. Historical novelist. Author *Gaut Gurley*, *May Martin*, *Green Mountain Boys*, *Locke Amsden*, etc. Style breezy and vigorous. *Pub. Hal. Pott.*

**Thompson, John R.** 1823 *Va.*—1873. Journalist and poet.

**Thompson, Joseph Parrish.** 1819 *Pa.*—1879. Religious and miscellaneous writer. Author *The Theology of Christ*, *Man in Genesis and Geology*, *Lect. to Young Men*, *Church and State in the U. S.*, *The U. S. as a Nation*, etc. *Pub. Hou. Ran. Scr. Sh.*

**Thompson, Maurice.** 1844 *Ind.* —. Novelist and poet. Author *A Tallahassee Girl*, *His Second Campaign*, *Hoosier Mosaics*, a volume of sketches, *The Witchery of Archery*, and *Songs of Fair Weather*. *Pub. Os. Scr.*

**Thompson, Mortimer H.**, "Q. K. Philander Doesticks." 1830 *N. Y.*—1875. Humorist. Author *Doesticks's Letters*, *Plu-Ri-Bus-Tah*, etc.

**Thompson, Wm. Tappan.** 1812 *O.*—1882. Humorist. Author *Major Jones's Courtship*, *Major Jones's*

Sketches of Travel, and Major Jones's Characters of Pineville. The humor of these books is unmis-  
takable, but it is not refined. *Pub. Apl. Pet.*

**Thompson, Zadoc.** 1796 *Vt.*—1856. Naturalist. Au-  
thor Hist. of Vermont, etc.

**Thomson, Charles.** 1729 *I.*—1824. Author of a noted  
translation of the Old Testament from the Sep-  
tuagint.

**Thomson, Wm. McClure.** 1806 *O.* —. Mission-  
ary. Best known by his excellent work *The Land  
and the Book.* See edition 1883. *Pub. Har.*

**Thorburn, Grant,** "Laurie Todd." 1773 *S.*—1863.  
Seedsman. The hero of Galt's novel *Laurie Todd.*  
Author Todd's *Notes on Virginia, Fifty Years'*  
*Reminiscences of N. Y., etc.* An eccentric and  
prolific writer. See *Autobiography, 1834, and Fra-*  
*ser's Mag. June, 1833.*

**Thoreau** [tho-rō], **Henry David.** 1817 *Ms.*—1862.  
Naturalist. Author *Walden, A Week on the  
Concord and Merrimac Rivers, Excursions, Maine  
Woods, Cape Cod, A Yankee in Canada, Early  
Spring in Massachusetts, etc.* An observer of the  
rarest, closest kind. See *N. A. Rev. Oct. 1865, Fra-*  
*ser's Mag. April, 1866, Memoir by Emerson, Lit.*  
*World, March 26, 1881, Harvard Register, April,*  
*1881, Thoreau: his Life and Aims, by Page, Tho-*  
*reau: the Poet Naturalist, by W. E. Channing, and*  
*Thoreau by Sanborn in Am. Men of Letters.* *Pub.*  
*Hou.*

**Thornton, John Wingate.** 1818 *Me.*—1878. Genealo-  
gist and antiquarian. Author *Colonial Schemes of  
Popham and Gorges, The Landing at Cape Anne,*  
*First Records of Anglo-American Civilization, The  
Pulpit of the American Revolution, etc.* *Pub. Lo.*

**Thornwell, James Henry.** 1811 *S. C.*—1862. Pres-  
byterian theologian. Style able and profound.

- Thorpe, Mrs. Rosa [Hartwick].** 1850 *Mch.* —. Poet. Chiefly known as the author of *Curfew Shall Not Ring To-night*. *Pub. Le.*
- Thorpe, Thomas Bangs.** 1815 *Ms.* —. Artist and littérateur. Author *The Hive of the Bee Hunter*, etc.
- Thwing, Charles Franklin.** 1853 *Me.* —. Littérateur. Author *American Colleges*, *The Reading of Books*, etc. *Pub. Le. Put.*
- Ticknor, George.** 1791 *Ms.*—1871. Historian. Author *Life of W. H. Prescott*, and *A Hist. of Spanish Literature*, a standard work in its department, but somewhat cold and dry in style. See *London Quarterly Rev.* Oct. 1850, *Lippincott's Mag.* May, 1876, and *Ticknor's Life and Letters*. *Pub. Har. Hou. Lip.*
- Tilton, Theodore.** 1835 *N. Y.* —. Journalist and poet. Author *The True Church*, *Swabian Stories*, etc. *The Fly* is one of his best poems. A tendency to iteration is a noticeable defect in his verse. *Pub. Lip.*
- Timrod, Henry.** 1829 *S. C.*—1867. Poet. His verse is thoughtful, refined, and exquisitely tender. *Spring in Carolina* is one of his best poems. See *Poems*, ed. 1873, with *Memoir by Hayne*. *Pub. Ha.*
- Tincker, Mary Agnes.** 1833 *Me.* —. Novelist. Author *Signor Monaldini's Niece*, *The Jewel in the Lotus*, etc. *Pub. Lip. Rob.*
- Titcomb, Timothy.** See *Holland*, J. G.
- Todd, John.** 1800 *Vt.*—1873. The inventor of the *Index Rerum*, and an industrious author of religious works, mainly juvenile in character. See *Life*, and *Harper's Mag.* Feb. 1876. *Pub. Le. Ran.*
- Todd, Laurie.** See *Thorburn*, Grant.
- Tomes, Robert.** 1816 *N. Y.* —. Littérateur. Au

thor Panama in 1855, Bourbon Prince, My College Days, etc. *Pub. Har.*

**Tourgée** [toor-zhay'], **Albion Winegar.** 1838 *O.* — Political novelist. Editor *The Continent*. Author *A Fool's Errand*, *Bricks without Straw*, *Figs and Thistles*, *Hot Plowshares*, etc. *Pub. Fo.*

**Towle** [tôle], **George Makepeace.** 1840 *D. C.* — Litterateur. Author *Hist. Henry V.*, *Glimpses of Hist.*, *Modern France*, *Certain Men of Mark*, etc. *Pub. Apl. Har. Le. Rob.*

**Townsend, George Alfred,** "Gath." 1841 *Del.* — Journalist. Author *Bohemian Days*, *Campaigns of a Non-Combatant*, *The Entailed Hat*, *Poems*, etc. *See Hart's Am. Lit.*

**Townsend, Luther Tracy.** 1838 *Me.* — Theologian. Author *God-Man*, *Credo*, *The Fate of Republics*, *Outlines of Christian Theology*, etc. *Pub. Apl. Le. Phi.*

**Townsend, Virginia Frances.** 18— *N. H.* — Rel. to L. T. T. Novelist. Author *A Woman's Word*, *One Woman's Two Lovers*, *Lenox Dare*, *Protestant Queen of Navarre*, etc. *Pub. Le. Lip. Phi.*

**Toy, Crawford Howell.** 1836 *Va.* — Baptist theologian. Author *Quotations in the New Testament*, *Hist. of the Religion of Israel*, etc. *Pub. Scr.*

**Trafton, Adeline.** 1845 *Me.* — Novelist. Author *Katharine Earle*, *His Inheritance*, and *An American Girl Abroad*. *Pub. Le.*

**Trescott, Wm. Henry.** 1823 *S. C.* — Political historian. Author *Diplomacy of the Revolution*, *Diplomatic Hist.* *Washington's Administration*, *South Carolina in Am. Commonwealths*, etc. *Pub. Hou.*

**Trowbridge, John Townsend.** 1827 *N. Y.* —

Novelist and poet. Neighbor Jackwood, Cudjo's Cave, and Lucy Arlyn are his best novels; Coupon Bonds and The Man Who Stole a Meeting House are among the finest of his inimitable short stories. The Vagabonds is his best known poem, but At Sea and Midsummer are his finest. The last is, in fact, an almost perfect poem. As a writer for young people also Trowbridge has a high rank. *See Hart's Am. Lit. Pub. Har. Hou. Le.*

**Trumbull, Henry Clay.** 1830 *Ct.* —. Religious writer. Editor S. S. Times. Author The Knightly Soldier, Kadesh-Barnea, etc. *Pub. Har. Scr.*

**Trumbull, John.** 1750 *Ct.*—1831. Satirical poet. Author The Progress of Dulness and MacFingal, a Hudibrastic poem once exceedingly popular. *See Stedman's Rise of Poetry in America, and Griswold's Poets and Poetry of America.*

**Tucker, George.** 1775 *Ba.*—1861. Rel. to St. George T. Jurist. A prolific author, whose Life of Jefferson, Political Hist. of the U. S., and Theory of Money and Banks are his most noted works. *Pub. Lip.*

**Tucker, Henry St. George.** 1779 *Va.*—1848. Son to St. George T. Jurist. Author Lect. on Natural Law and Government, etc.

**Tucker, Luther.** 1802 *Vt.* —. Agricultural writer of note.

**Tucker, Nathaniel Beverly.** 1784 *Va.*—1851. Son to St. George T. Novelist. The Partisan Leader (pub. 1836), his most noted book, prophesied the secession of the southern states.

**Tucker, St. George.** 1752 *Ba.*—1827. Jurist. Known to general literature only by the lyric beginning "Days of my youth, ye have glided away." *See Griswold's Poets and Poetry of America.*

- Tuckerman, Henry Theodore.** 1813 *Ms.*—1871. Critic and essayist. Thoughts on the Poets, Book of the Artists, Biographical Essays, and Artist Life are some of his works. His criticisms are delicate and discriminating, but deficient in force and depth. *Pub. Put. Scr.*
- Tudor, Wm.** 1779 *Ms.*—1830. Littérateur. Author Gebel Teir, Life James Otis, etc.
- Turnbull, Robert James.** 1809 *S.*—1877. Baptist theologian. Christ in History is his most important work.
- Turner, Samuel Hulbeart.** 1790 *Pa.*—1861. Episcopal Biblical commentator. An expositor of high rank, best known by his Commentaries on Hebrews, Romans, Ephesians, and Galatians. Style able, fearless, and accurate. *Pub. Ran.*
- Tuthill** [tüt'il], **Mrs. Louisa Caroline** [Huggins]. 1799 *Ct.*—1879. Author of numerous excellent moral tales. I Will be a Gentleman, etc.
- Tuttle, Herbert.** 1846 *Vt.* —. Historian. Author Hist. of Prussia, and German Political Leaders. See *Atlantic Monthly*, May, 1884. *Pub. Hou. Put.*
- Twain, Mark.** See Clemens.
- Tyler, Bennstt.** 1783 *Ct.*—1858. Congregationalist theologian. Author Hist. New Haven Theology, etc.
- Tyler, Moses Coit.** 1835 *Ct.* —. Literary historian. Author The Brawnville Papers, etc., and a Hist. of Am. Literature: vol. 1, 1607—1676; vol. 2, 1676—1715. A work of great thoroughness and scholarship. *Pub. Put. Sh.*
- Tyler, Royall.** 1756 *Ms.*—1826. Humorous writer. Author of The Contrast, a brilliant comedy, The Algerine Captive, etc.

**Tyler, Samuel.** 1800 *Md.*-1877. Metaphysician. Author *The Progress of Philosophy, Discourse on the Baconian Philosophy, etc.*

**Tyler, Wm. Seymour.** 1810 *Pa.* —. Classical scholar and theologian. Author *Hist. Amherst College, etc.* *Pub. Al. Apl. Ran.*

**Tyng, Stephen Higginson.** 1800 *Ms.*-1885. Low Church theologian. Author *The Christian Pastor, Family Commentary on the Gospels, etc.* *Pub. Har. Ran. Wh.*

**Tyson, Job Roberts.** 1804 *Pa.*-1858. Essayist. Author *Essay on the Penal Laws of Pennsylvania, and several historical monographs.*

**Underwood, Francis H.** 1825 *Ms.* —. Littérateur. Author *Handbook of English Literature, the novels Lord of Himself and Man Proposes, and biographies of Lowell, Longfellow, and Whittier.* *Pub. Le. Os.*

**Upham, Charles Wentworth.** 1802 *N. B.*-1875. Author *Lect. on Witchcraft, Life of Sir Henry Vane, Principles of Congregationalism, etc.*

**Upham, Thomas Cogswell.** 1799 *N. H.*-1872. Metaphysician. Author *Elements of Moral Philosophy, Treatise on the Will, Life of Madame Guyon, Principles of the Hidden Life, etc.* *Pub. Har.*

**Upton, Emory.** 1840 *N. Y.*-1881. Tactician. Author *Infantry Tactics, The Armies of Asia and Europe, etc.* *Pub. Apl.*

**Vandenhoff, George.** 1820 *E.* —. Actor and elocutionist. Author *Plain System of Elocution, Leaves from an Actor's Note Book, Dramatic Reminiscences, etc.* *Pub. Loc.*

**Van Lennep, Henry John.** 1815 *A. M.*-1889. Trav-

- eler. Author Bible Lands, Travels in Asia Minor, etc. *Pub. Har.*
- Van Rensselaer** [rĕn'sĕl-ăr] **Cortland.** 1808 *N. Y.*—1860. Presbyterian theologian. Author Essays and Discourses. *Pub. Clx. Lib.*
- Van Santvoord, George.** 1819 *N. Y.* —. Jurist. Author Life of Algernon Sidney, Lives of the Chief Justices of the U. S., and several legal works.
- Verplanck** [vĕr-plănk], **Gulian Crommelin.** 1786 *N. Y.*—1870. Shakespearean scholar. His carefully edited Shakespeare appeared in 1846, and is of much value for its critical notes and comments. Author also of Essays on Revealed Religion, Discourses on American Hist., Art, and Literature. His style is one of great clearness and beauty.
- Very, Jones.** 1813 *Ms.*—1881. Poet. His verse is mystical in character, but singularly pure and spiritual. See *Poems with Memoir*, by *W. P. Andrews*, 1883, also *Atlantic Monthly*, July, 1883. *Pub. Hou.*
- Victor, Mrs. Metta Victoria [Fuller].** 1831 *Pa.* 1885. Novelist and poet. Maum Guinea, Jo Daviess's Client, and The Dead Letter are the best of her numerous stories, Compound Interest one of her best poems.
- Vincent, Francis.** 1823 *Del.*—1884. Historian. Author Hist. of Delaware, etc.
- Vincent, Frank, Jr.** 1848 *L. I.* —. Traveler. Author Land of the White Elephant, Norsk Lapp and Finn, Through and Through the Tropics, etc. *Pub. Har. Put.*
- Vincent, John Heyl.** 1832 *Al.* —. Meth. religious and educational writer. *Pub. Phi.*
- Vincent, Marvin Richardson.** 1834 *N. Y.* —. Presbyterian writer. Author Faith and Character,

Stranger and Guest, Gates into the Psalm Country, In the Shadow of the Pyrenees, a volume of travels, etc. *Pub. Har. Ran. Scr.*

**Vinton, Alexander Hamilton.** 1807 *R. I.*—1881. Episcopal religious writer. Author Sermons, etc. *Pub. Dut.*

**Wainwright, Jonathan Mayhew.** 1792 *E.*—1854. Bp. N. Y. Religious writer. Author The Land of Bondage, Short Family Prayers, etc. *Pub. Apl. Dut.*

**Wakefield, Mrs. Nancy Amelia Woodbury [Priest].** 1837 *N. H.*—1870. Poet. Chiefly noted for her poem Over the River.

**Walker, Amasa.** 1799 *Ct.*—1875. Political economist. Author The Science of Wealth, etc. *Pub. Apl.*

**Walker, Francis Amasa.** 1840 *Ms.* ——. Son to A. W. Political economist. Author Wages, Money, Money in its Relations to Trade and Industry, Political Economy, etc. *See Lit. World, April, 1878. Pub. Bar. Ho.*

**Walker, James.** 1794 *Ms.*—1874. Unitarian theologian. Pres. Har. Coll. Author Lect. on Natural Religion, Lect. on the Philosophy of Religion, etc. A thinker of depth and clearness. *Pub. Rob.*

**Walker, James Barr.** 1805 *Pa.* ——. Presbyterian theologian. His Philosophy of the Plan of Salvation has been widely popular.

**Walker, Robert James.** 1801 *Pa.*—1869. Political economist of note.

**Walker, Sears Cook.** 1805 *Ms.*—1853. Astronomer. Author of numerous scientific monographs.

**Wallace, Horace Binney.** 1817 *Pa.*—1852. Littérateur. Author Literary Criticisms, Art and Scenery

- in Europe, and several legal works. *Pub. Clx. Lip.*
- Wallace, Lewis.** 1828 *Ind.* —. Novelist. Author of *The Fair God*, an Aztec Story, and *Ben Hur*, a Tale of the Christ. Style realistic and dramatic. *Pub. Har. Hou.*
- Wallace, Wm. Ross.** 1819 *Ky.*—1881. Poet. Author *The Liberty Bell*, etc. *See Griswold's Poets and Poetry of America.*
- Wallack, John Lester.** 1819 *N. Y.*—1888. Dramatist and actor. Author *The Veteran*, *Rosedale*, etc. *See Galaxy Mag. Oct. 1868.*
- Wallis, Severn Teackle.** 1816 *Md.* —. Author *Glimpses of Spain*, *Spain: her Institutions Politics and Public Men*, etc. *Pub. Har.*
- Walsh, Robert.** 1784 *Md.*—1858. Political writer. Author *An Appeal from the Judgments of Great Britain*, *Letter on the Genius and Disposition of the French Government*, etc. Style strong and dignified. *See Edinburgh Rev. May, 1820, and N. A. Rev. April, 1820.*
- Walworth [wöl'würth], Mansfield Tracy.** 1836 *N. Y.*—1873. Novelist. His sensational romances are of little value. *Beverly* and *Warwick* are perhaps the best. *Pub. Car.*
- Ward, Artemus.** *See Browne, C. F.*
- Ward, James Warner.** 1818 *N. Y.* —. Poet. Author *Yorick and Other Poems*, and *Higher Water*, a parody upon *Hiawatha*.
- Ward, Julius Hammond.** 1837 *Ms.* —. Biographer and critic. Author *Life of J. G. Percival*, *The Bible in Modern Thought*, etc.
- Ward, Nathaniel.** 1570 *E.*—1653. Satirist. Author of *The Simple Cobbler of Agawam*, an able, witty, and vindictive thrust at the existing state of af-

fairs in the writer's day. *See Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 1.*

**Ward, Wm. Hayes.** 1835 *Ms.* —. Editor *The Independent*. Author religious and Assyriological essays.

**Warden, David Baillie.** 1788 *I.*—1845. Author of a *Statistical Hist. of the U. S., etc.*

**Ware, Henry.** 1764 *Ms.*—1845. Unitarian theologian. Author *Letters to Trinitarians and Calvinists, etc.*

**Ware, Henry, Jr.** 1794 *Ms.*—1843. Son to preceding. Unitarian theologian and hymn writer. *See Memoir by John Ware, M. D. Pub. A. U. A.*

**Ware, John.** 1795 *Ms.*—1864. Son to H. W. Physician. Author several medical works of value.

**Ware, John Fothergill Waterhouse.** 1818 *Ms.*—1881. Son to H. W., Jr. Unitarian religious writer. Author *Wrestling and Waiting, Sermons, War Tracts, etc. Pub. El. Le.*

**Ware, Wm.** 1797 *Ms.*—1852. Son to H. W. Historical novelist. Author of *Aurelian Julian, Zenobia, Sketches of European Capitals, etc.*

**Warfield, Mrs. Catherine Anne [Ware].** 1817 *Mi.* —. Novelist. *The Household of Bouverie*, her best work, displays fine imaginative powers. *Pub. Pet.*

**Waring** [wā-rīng], **George E.** 1833 *N. Y.* —. Sanitarian. Author *The Sanitary Drainage of Houses and Towns, A Farmer's Vacation, The Bride of the Rhine, Tyrol and the Skirt of the Alps, Village Improvements, and Farm Villages, etc. Pub. Har. Hou. Os. Por.*

**Warner, Anna B.,** "Amy Lothrop." 18— —. Novelist and religious writer. *Dollars and Cents* and *My Brother's Keeper* are her best novels. *Co.*

author with her sister of Say and Seal and other works. *Pub. Ca. Clx. Har. Lip. Ran.*

**Warner, Charles Dudley.** 1829 *Ms.* —. Humorist. Author *My Summer in a Garden*, *Back-Log Studies*, *Baddeck*, *Saunterings*, *Being a Boy*, *Baddeck and that Sort of Thing*, *Mummies and Moslems*, *Adirondack Essays*, *Irving in Am.* *Men of Letters*, *Capt. John Smith in Am.* *Worthies*, etc. *Pub. Ho. Hou.*

**Warner, Susan**, "Elizabeth Wetherell." 1818 *N. Y.* 1885. Sister to A. B. W. Novelist. Author *The Wide Wide World*, *Queechy*, *The Old Helmet*, *Stephen: M. D.*, etc. The first of these has been widely popular in spite of its somewhat strained religious sentimentality. *Pub. Ca. Lip. Put.*

**Warren, Mrs. Mercy [Otis].** 1728 *Ms.*—1814. Poet, historian, and dramatist. See *Griswold's Female Poets of America* and *Mrs. Ellet's Women of the Revolution*, vol. 1.

**Washburn, Edward Abiel.** 1819 *Ms.*—1881. Broad Church theologian. Author *The Social Law of God*, *Voices from a Busy Life*, a volume of poems, etc. Style scholarly and thoughtful. See *Harvard Register*, April, 1881. *Pub. Wh.*

**Washburn, Emory.** 1800 *Ms.*—1877. Jurist. Author *Sketches of the Judicial Hist. of Massachusetts*, and several legal works of value. *Pub. Lit.*

**Washington, George.** 1732 *Va.*—1799. Pres. U. S. Known to general literature by his Farewell Address. See *Lives* by *Marshall*, *Bancroft*, *Irving*, *Paulding*, *Sparks*, *Weems*, *Ramsay*, etc.

**Wasson, David Atwood.** 1823 *Me.*—1887. Theological and philosophical writer of much force.

**Waters, Mrs. Clara [Erskine] [Clement].** 1834 *Ms.* —. Writer on Art. Author *Handbook of*

Legendary and Mythological Art, Handbook of Painters, etc., Artists of the 19th Century (with L. Hutton), Life of Charlotte Cushman, Eleanor Maitland, a novel, etc. *Pub. Hon. Os. W.*

**Watson, Elkanah.** 1758 *Ms.*—1842. Men and Times of the Revolution, his best known work, is mainly autobiographic in character. *Pub. Apl.*

**Watson, Henry C.** 1831 *Ms.*—1869. Journalist. Author Camp-fires of the Revolution, Camp-fires of Napoleon, Romance of History, Lives of the Presidents, etc. *Pub. Por.*

**Watson, John Fanning.** 1780 *N. Y.*—1860. Annalist. Chiefly known by his valuable Annals of Philadelphia. *Pub. Sto.*

**Wayland, Francis.** 1796 *N. Y.*—1865. Metaphysician. Pres. Brown Univ. Author Elements of Moral Science, Intellectual Philosophy, Human Responsibility, Elements of Political Economy, etc. A thinker whose conclusions are much valued. *See Memoirs, 1867. Pub. Sh.*

**Webb, Alexander S.** 1835 *N. Y.* —. Son to J. W. W. Military historian. Author of a valuable historical work entitled The Peninsula.

**Webb, Charles Henry,** "John Paul." 1835 *N. Y.* —. Humorist. Author Liffith Lank, St. 'Twel'mo, etc. *See Hart's Am. Lit. Pub. Car.*

**Webb, James Watson.** 1802 *N. Y.*—1884. Journalist. Author Slavery and its Tendencies, etc.

**Webber, Charles Wilkins.** 1819 *Ky.*—1856. Author the Hunter-Naturalist, Tales of the Western Border, Old Hicks the Guide, etc. *Pub. Har. Lip.*

**Webster, Albert.** 1846 *Ms.*—1877. Magazinish. Among his finest sketches are Little Majesty, An Operation in Money, and Miss Eunice's Glove. *See Selected Tales, edited by G. P. Lathrop. Pub. Scr.*

**Webster, Daniel.** 1782 *N. H.*—1852. Statesman. Known to literature by his legal arguments, state papers, speeches, and orations. A master of English style, whose every line reveals a clear, logical, and brilliant mind. *See Parton's Famous Americans, Am. Cyc., Private Life of, by C. Lanman, Lives by Curtis, Lyman, Smucker, Everett, Fletcher Webster, and Tefft, Atlantic Monthly, Feb. 1882, and Webster, by H. C. Lodge in Am. Statesmen. Pub. Lit. Por.*

**Webster, Pelatiah.** 1725 *Ct.*—1797. Writer on financial questions.

**Webster, Noah.** 1758 *Ct.*—1843. Lexicographer. Best known by his famous Spelling Book and his Dict. of the English Language. *See N. A. Rev. April, 1829, and Noah Webster, by H. E. Scudder in Am. Men. of Letters. Pub. Hou. Iv. Me.*

**Webster, Richard.** 1811 *N. Y.*—1856. Ecclesiologist. Author Hist. of the Presbyterian Church in America.

**Weed, Thurlow.** 1797 *N. Y.*—1882. Journalist. Style energetic and fearless. *See Autobiography, also Memoir by Thurlow Weed Barnes.*

**Weeks, Robert Kelley.** 1840 *N. Y.*—1876. Poet. Author Twenty Poems and Episodes and Lyric Pieces. *Pub. Ho.*

**Weems, Mason L.** 1759 *Va.*—1825. Biographer. Author Lives of Washington, Marion, Penn, Franklin, etc. An entertaining but wholly untrustworthy writer. *Pub. Lip.*

**Weiss [wiss], John,** 1818 *Ms.*—1879. Radical theologian. Author Lect. on Shakespeare, Am. Religion, Immortal Life, Life of Theodore Parker, etc. *Pub. Apl. Loc. Rob.*

**Welby, Mrs. Amelia [Coppuck].** 1821 *Md.*—1852

Poet. A graceful versifier, whose poems were once very popular. *See Griswold's Female Poets of America. See complete works, 1850. Pub. Apl.*

**Weld, Horatio Hastings.** 1811 *Ms.*—1888. Essayist and critic. Author *Corrected Proofs, Life of Christ, Women of the Scriptures*, etc.

**Wells, David Ames.** 1827 *Ms.* —. Scientist. Author *Familiar Science*, etc. *Pub. Har. Iv. Put.*

**Welsh, Alfred H.** 1850 *O.* —. Author *Development of English Literature and Language, English Literature in the 18th Century*, etc. *See Atlantic Monthly, March, 1883. Pub. Gri.*

**Weston, Mrs. Mary C. [North].** 1823 *N. Y.* —. Episcopal religious writer. Author *Calvary Catechism, Synopsis of the Bible, Jewish Antiquities*, etc. *Pub. Dut.*

**Wetherell, Elizabeth.** *See Warner, Susan.*

**Wharton, Francis.** 1820 *Pa.*—1889. Jurist and Episcopal theologian. Author *Criminal Law of the U. S., Medical Jurisprudence, State Trials of the U. S., The Silence of Scripture, Treatise on Theism*, etc.

**Wheatley, Mrs. Phillis.** *See Peters, Mrs.*

**Wheaton, Henry.** 1785 *R. I.*—1848. Jurist. Author *Hist. of the Progress of the Law of Nations, Elements of International Law* (completed by Lawrence), *Hist. of the Northmen*, etc. *See Westminster Rev. July, 1847, and Allibone's Dict.*

**Whedon, Daniel Denison.** 1808 *N. Y.*—1885. Methodist theologian. *The Freedom of the Will and a Commentary on the New Testament* are his chief works. *Pub. Phi.*

**Wheeler, Wm. Adolphus.** 1833 *Ms.*—1874. Lexicographer. Editor *Webster's Dict.*, and author

Noted Names of Fiction, Familiar Allusions, etc.

*See Atlantic Monthly, Aug. 1882. Pub. Hou.*

**Whelpley, Samuel.** 1766 *Ms.*—1817. Author of a once popular Compend of Hist. and a theological work called *The Triangle*.

**Whipple, Edwin Percy.** 1819 *Ms.*—1886. Essayist and critic. Author *Character and Characteristic Men, Literature and Life, Essays and Reviews, Success and its Conditions, Literature of the Age of Elizabeth*, etc. An eminently trustworthy and discriminating critic. *Pub. Har. Hou.*

**Whitcher, Mrs. Frances Miriam [Berry].** 1812 *N. Y.*—1852. Humorist. Author of the famous *Widow Bedott Papers*. *Pub. Arm.*

**White, Andrew Dickson.** 1832 *N. Y.* —. Historical writer. Pres. Cornell Univ. Author *The Warfare of Science, Lect. on Modern Hist.*, etc. *See Hart's Am. Lit. Pub. Apl.*

**White, Richard Grant.** 1822 *N. Y.*—1885. Shakespearean scholar and littérateur. Author of *Words and Their Uses, Every-Day English, England Without and Within*, etc. His critical edition of Shakespeare in 12 vols. appeared in 1865, and the Riverside edition in 1883. A writer of strong individuality with an entertaining, incisive, and sometimes dogmatic style. *See Atlantic Monthly, Sep. 1880 and Feb. 1882. Pub. Hou.*

**White, Wm.** 1748 *Pa.*—1836. Bp. Penn. Low Church theologian. Author *Memoir of the P. E. Church*, etc. *See Life by Bird Wilson, 1839. Pub. Dut.*

**Whitehead, Wm. Adee.** 1810 *N. J.*—1884. Historical writer. Author of several valuable historical works relating to New Jersey.

**Whiting, Wm.** 1813 *Ms.*—1873. Jurist. His chief

work, *The War Powers of the President and the Legislative Powers of Congress*, has been widely circulated. *See Duyckinck's Cyc. Am. Lit.*

**Whitman, Mrs. Sarah Helen [Power].** 1803 *R. I.*—1878. Poet. Author *Hours of Life*, and *Other Poems*, Edgar Poe and his Critics, etc. *A Still Day in Autumn* is her finest poem, and one of rare beauty. *See Easy Chair of Harper's Mag. Sept. 1878. Pub. Hou.*

**Whitman, Walt.** 1819 *N. Y.* —. Poet. Author *Leaves of Grass*, *Drum Taps*, etc. His style is rhapsodical and his expressions frequently coarse and repellant, while his descriptions often sink to the level of a catalogue. *O Captain, My Captain*, a fine poem, and perhaps his best, is one of the few rhymed poems he has written. *See Scribner's Mag. Nov. 1880, Lit. World, Nov. 19, 1881, and Walt Whitman, by R. M. Bucke. Pub. Os. Rob. Wor.*

**Whitmore, Wm. Henry.** 1836 *Ms.* —. Genealogist of note. Author *Am. Genealogy*, etc.

**Whitney, Mrs. Adeline D. [Train].** 1824 *Ms.* —. Novelist and poet. Author of *Faith Gartney*, *The Gayworthys*, *Hitherto*, *We Girls*, *The Other Girls*, *Real Folks*, *Sights and Insights*, *Odd or Even*, etc.; and *Mother Goose for Grown Folks*, and *Pansies*, two vols. of verse. Style picturesque and forcible, but marred by too frequent moralizing. A writer of the purest aims and of far-reaching influence. *Pub. Hou.*

**Whitney, Anne.** c. 1820 *Ms.* —. Poet and sculptor. *Bertha* is her best poem, and one of great merit.

**Whitney, Joseph Dwight.** 1819 *Ms.* —. Mineralogist. Author *The Mineral Wealth of the U. S.*, etc. *Pub. Lip.*

**Whitney, Wm. Dwight.** 1827 *Ms.* —. Bro. to J. D. W. Philologist of eminence. Language and the Study of Language is his most popular book. His rank is among the very first linguists. His work is accurate and profound, but the style is somewhat involved. *Pub. Apl. Gi. Ho. Scr.*

**Whittemore, Thomas.** 1800 *Ms.*—1861. Ecclesiologist. Author *Hist. of Modern Universalism*, etc.

**Whittier, John Greenleaf.** 1807 *Ms.* —. Poet. *Snow Bound*, *Miriam*, *Among the Hills*, and *The Tent on the Beach* are the best of his longer poems; *My Soul and I*, *The Eternal Goodness*, *In School Days*, *The Last Walk in Autumn*, *The Playmates*, and *My Psalm*, the finest of his shorter poems. As a prose writer he is known by *Old Portraits and Modern Sketches*, *Leaves from Margaret Smith's Journal*, etc. *See Scribner's Mag. Aug. 1879, Harper's Mag. Feb. 1883, Century Mag. Dec. 1883, Hazeltine's Chats About Books, and Biography of, by Underwood. Pub. Hou. Os.*

**Whittingham, Wm. Rollinson.** 1805 *N. Y.*—1879. Bp. Md. High Church theologian and scholar of eminence. *See Life, by Wm. F. Brand. Pub. Apl.*

**Wigglesworth, Michael.** 1631 *E.*—1705. Religious poet. His two long poems, *The Day of Doom* and *Meat out of the Eater*, were once extraordinarily popular, but more by reason of their lurid theology than for their poetical merit. *See Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 2.*

**Wilcox, Carlos.** 1794 *N. H.*—1827. Poet. Author *The Age of Benevolence*. *See Duyckinck's Cyc. Am. Lit., and Griswold's Poets and Poetry of America.*

**Wilde, Richard Henry.** 1789 *I.*—1847. Poet.

Known chiefly as the author of the graceful lyric *My Life is like the Summer Rose*. See *Griswold's Poets and Poetry of America*.

**Wiley, Calvin Henderson.** 1819 *N. C.* —. Novelist and educational writer. Author *Alamance*, *Roanoke*, etc. See *Hart's Am. Lit. Pub. Bar.*

**Wilkinson, Wm. Cleaver.** 1833 *Vt.* —. Poet and littérateur. Author *Poems*, *A Free Lance in the Field of Life and Letters*, etc. His Webster ode is his most noted poem. *Pub. Scr.*

**Willard, Mrs. Emma [Hart].** 1787 *Ct.*—1870. Educational writer. See *Life*, by *John Lord*, and *Hart's Am. Lit. Pub. Bar.*

**Willard, Samuel.** 1640 *Ms.*—1707. Puritan theologian. Of his many works *A Complete Body of Divinity* is the best known.

**Williams, John.** 1664 *Ms.*—1729. Author of *The Redeemed Captive*, a graphic picture of heroism and suffering, the narrative being an account of personal adventures among the Indians.

**Williams, John.** 1817 *Ms.* —. Bp. Ct. Theologian. Author *Studies on the English Reformation*, *Sermons*, etc. *Pub. Dut.*

**Williams, Roger.** 1606 *W.*—1683. Theologian and controversialist. The first upholder of the doctrine of liberty of conscience in its entirety. A strong, forceful, and liberal thinker. See *Bancroft's Hist. U. S.*, *Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 1*, and *Mudge's Footprints of Roger Williams*.

**Williams, Samuel Wells.** 1812 *N. Y.* 1884. Missionary. His valuable book on China, *The Middle Kingdom*, is his principal work. *Pub. Scr.*

**Williams, Wm. R.** 1804 *N. Y.*—1885. Baptist religious writer. Author *Religious Progress*, *God's Rescues*, or *Discourses on Luke*, etc.

- Willis, Nathaniel Parker.** 1806 *Me.*—1867. Poet and littérateur. Author of Scripture Poems, Melanie, Hurrygraphs, People I have Met, Pencillings by the Way, etc. Style polished and refined, but marred occasionally by affectations. A talented writer, who deliberately chose to win a transient popularity instead of a permanent fame by the performance of lasting work. *Pub. Clx. Scr.*
- Willson, Byron Forceythe.** 1837 *N. Y.*—1867. Author of *The Old Sergeant, and Other Poems.* See *Atlantic Monthly, March, 1875.* *Pub. Hou.*
- Wilson, Alexander.** 1766 *S.*—1813. Ornithologist. The founder of Am. ornithology. Author *Am. Ornithology.* A keen, close observer, possessing a lively, imaginative style. See *Life, by G. F. Ord.* *Pub. Por.*
- Wilson, Mrs. Augusta J. [Evans].** 1835 *Ga.* —. Novelist. Author of *Beulah, Macaria, Vashti, St. Elmo, etc.* A popular writer whose works, while displaying considerable power, are faulty in construction, and overweighted with psychological details and general information. *Pub. Car.*
- Wilson, Henry.** 1812 *N. H.*—1875. Statesman. Author *Hist. of Anti-Slavery Measures, Rise and Fall of the Slave Power in America, etc.* An exhaustive, impartial writer. See *Life and Public Service of, by G. E. Nason.* *Pub. Hou.*
- Wilson, James Grant.** 1832 *S.* —. Littérateur. Poets and Poetry of Scotland, Mr. Secretary Pepys and his Diary, Love in Letters, etc. *Pub. Har. Put.*
- Wilson, John.** 1802 *S.*—1868. His best known work is an exhaustive Treatise on English Punctuation. *Pub. Pot.*
- Wilson, Wm. Dexter.** 1816 *N. H.* —. Episcopal

theologian. Author *Hist. of the Reformation in England*, *The Church Identified*, *Psychology*, *The Foundations of Religious Belief*, etc. An able and learned thinker. *Pub. And. Apl. Dut.*

**Winchell, Alexander.** 1824 *N. Y.* —. Geologist. Author *Sketches of Creation*, *Pre-Adamites*, *Doctrine of Evolution*, *World Life*, etc. Style able and scholarly. *Pub. Gri. Har.*

**Wines, Enoch Cobb.** 1806 *N. Y.*—1879. Author of several works on education and prison discipline.

**Wingate, Charles Frederick.** 1847 *N. Y.* —. Sanitarian. Author *Views and Interviews on Journalism*, *Plumbing and House Drainage*, etc.

**Winslow, Edward.** 1595 *E.*—1655. Historical and controversial writer. Author *Good News from New England*, *Hypocrisy Unmasked*, *New England's Salamander*, etc. *See Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 1.*

**Winsor, Justin.** 1831 *Ms.* —. Librarian Harvard University. Editor *Memorial Hist. of Boston*, etc.

**Winter, Wm.** 1836 *Ms.* —. Poet and critic. Author *Poems*, *The Trip to England*, *The Jeffersons*, *English Rambles*, and editor works of Geo. Arnold, John Brougham, and Fitz-James O'Brien. *Azrael*, *My Witness*, and *Fidele* are among his finest poems. *Pub. Os.*

**Winthrop, John.** 1588 *E.*—1649. Colonial historian. Author *Hist. New England from 1630 to 1649*. *See Tyler's Am. Lit., and Atlantic Monthly, Jan. 1864.*

**Winthrop, Robert Charles.** 1809 *Ms.* —. Descendant of preceding. Author of *Addresses and Speeches*, and a *Life of Gov. John Winthrop*. *Pub. Lit.*

**Winthrop, Theodore.** 1828 *Ct.*—1861. Descendant of J. W. Novelist. Author *John Brent*, *Cecil Dreeme*, *Edwin Brothertoft*, *Canoe and Saddle*,

- Love on Skates, etc. Style fresh, versatile, and brilliant. *See Atlantic Monthly, Aug. 1861, and Aug. 1863, and Life and Poems of. Pub. Ho.*
- Wirt, Wm.** 1772 *Md.*—1834. Statesman. Author Life of Patrick Henry, Letters of the British Spy, etc. *See Memoir, by J. P. Kennedy. Pub. Clx. Har. Por.*
- Wise, Daniel**, "Francis Forrester." 1813 *E.* —. Methodist religious writer. Author of numerous popular moral and religious works. *Pub. Le. Phi.*
- Wise, Henry Augustus.** 1819 *N. Y.*—1869. Writer of sea tales and works of adventure. Author The Story of the Gray African Parrot, Captain Brand, etc. *Pub. Har.*
- Wister, Mrs. Annis Lee [Furness].** 1830 *Pa.* —. Dau. to Wm. H. Furness. A noted and skillful translator of many German novels. *Pub. Lip.*
- Wister, Mrs. Owen.** *See* Wister, Mrs. Sarah.
- Wister, Mrs. Sarah [Butler].** 1835 *Pa.* —. Dau. to Frances Kemble. Littérateur. Author the poem A Boat of Glass, translations from Alfred de Musset, etc.
- Witherspoon, John.** 1722 *S.*—1794. Political and religious writer. Pres. Princeton Coll. Author Ecclesiastical Characteristics, Thoughts on Am. Liberty, etc. W. possessed a vigorous, witty, and often sarcastic style.
- Wood, Wm.** 15—*E.*—1639. Author New England's Prospect, a descriptive work partly in verse. *See Tyler's Am. Lit. vol. 1.*
- Woodberry, George Edward.** 1855 *Ms.* —. Littérateur. Author A Hist. of Wood Engraving, The North Shore Watch: a Threnody, Poe in Am. Men of Letters, etc. *See Atlantic Monthly, May, 1883. Pub. Har. Hou.*

**Woods, Leonard.** 1774 *Ms.*—1854. Congregationalist theologian. Author Letters to Unitarians, etc. *See Parks' Life and Character of.*

**Woodward, A. Aubertine,** "Auber Forestier." 1841 *Pa.* —. Translator of note from the German and Norse, co-translator with Anderson of Björnson's novels, and author of Echoes from Mist-Land, and many literary sketches and monographs. *Pub. Gri.*

**Woodworth, Francis C.** 1812 *Ct.*—1859. Neph. to S. W. Author of many excellent books for young people. *Pub. Clx.*

**Woodworth, Samuel.** 1785 *Ms.*—1842. Poet. Principally remembered for his famous lyric The Old Oaken Bucket.

**Woolman John.** 1720 *N. J.*—1772. Quaker moralist. Author of Essays and Epistles, and a noted Journal, which last has been edited by the poet Whittier. *Pub. Hou.*

**Woolsey, Sarah Channing,** "Susan Coolidge." 18— *O.* —. Poet and writer for children. Niece to T. D. W. Her verse is tender in expression, careful in conception, and musical in form. *Pub. Rob.*

**Woolsey, Theodore Dwight.** 1801 *N. Y.* —. Philosophical writer. Pres. Yale Coll. Author Political Science, Communism and Socialism, Introduction to the Study of International Law, Essay on Divorce and Divorce Legislation, etc. *See Lit. World, May, 1878. Pub. Bro. Scr.*

**Woolson, Mrs. Abba [Goold].** 1837 *Me.* —. Lecturer on English Literature. Author Woman in American Society, Dress Reform, Browsers Among Books. *Pub. Rob.*

**Woolson, Constance Fenimore.** 18— *N. H.* —.

Novelist. Author *Castle Nowhere*, *Lake County Sketches*, *Two Women*: a poem, *Rodman the Keeper*: *Southern Sketches*, and the novels *Anne* and *For the Major*. See *London Academy*, July 21, 1883. *Pub. Apl. Har. Os.*

**Worcester, Joseph Emerson.** 1784 *N. H.*—1865. Lexicographer. His greatest work is his *Universal and Critical Dict. of the English Language*. *Pub. Lip.*

**Worcester, Noah.** 1758 *N. H.*—1837. Congregationalist controversialist. Author of *A Respectful Address to the Unitarian Clergy*, etc.

**Worcester, Samuel.** 1770 *N. H.*—1821. Bro. to N. W. Congregationalist controversialist. Author *Letters to Dr. Channing on the Unitarian controversy*, etc.

**Worcester, Samuel Melancthon.** 1801 *Ms.*—1866. Son to S. W. Author *Essays on Slavery*, etc.

**Work, Henry Clay.** 1832 *Ct.*—1884. Song writer of note. Author *Marching Through Georgia*, *Grandfather's Clock*, and many other popular songs.

**Wright, Chauncey.** 1830 *Ms.*—1875. Philosopher. Author *Philosophical Discussions*. A thinker of rare powers. See *Biographical Sketch*, by Chas. Eliot Norton, and *Fiske's Darwinism and other Essays*. *Pub. Ho.*

**Wright, Fanny.** See D'Arusmont in Addenda.

**Wright, Mrs. Julia [McNair].** 1840 *N. Y.* —. A prolific writer of religious tales, mainly anti-Romanist in character. Author *Almost a Nun*, *Priest and Nun*, etc. *Pub. P. B. Por.*

**Wright, Robert Wm.** 1816 *Vt.*—1885. Satirical poet. Author *The Church Knaviad*, *Vision of Judgment*, *The Pious Chi-Neh*, etc. Style sharp and incisive.

**Wyman, Jeffries.** 1814 *Ms.*—1874. Scientist of note, and author of many scientific monographs of much value. *See Atlantic Monthly, Nov. 1874.*

**Xariffa.** *See* Townsend, Mrs.

**Yeomans, Edward Dorr.** 1829 *Ms.*—1868. A noted translator of German theological works.

**Youmans** [yoo'manz], **Eliza Ann.** 1827 *N. Y.* —. Author scientific text-books. *Pub. Apl.*

**Youmans, Edward Livingston.** 1821 *N. Y.*—1887. Bro to E. A. Y. Chemist. Author Handbook of Physical Science, The Culture Demanded by Modern Life, etc. Editor The Popular Science Monthly. *Pub. Apl.*

**Youmans, Wm. Jay.** 1818 *N. Y.* —. Bro. to E. A. Y. Co-author with Huxley of Elements of Physiology and Hygiene. *Pub. Apl.*

**Young, Alexander.** 1800 *Ms.*—1854. Author Chronicles of the Pilgrim Fathers, a valuable work of reference, Library of Old English Prose Writers, etc.

**Young, Charles Augustus.** 1834 *N. H.* —. Astronomer. Author The Sun, A General Astronomy, etc. *Pub. Gi.*

## ADDENDA.

---

- Adams, Brooks.** 1848 *Ms.* —. Son to Chas. Francis Adams. Author Massachusetts in Am. Commonwealths. *Pub. Hou.*
- Adams, Charles Follen.** 1842 *Ms.* —. Humorous poet. Author Leedle Yawcob Strauss, and Other Poems, etc. *Pub. Le.*
- Adams, Henry.** 1838 *Ms.* —. Bro. to B. A. Author John Randolph in Am. Statesmen, and Life of Albert Gallatin. See *Atlantic Monthly*, Jan. 1883. *Pub. Hou. Lip.*
- Adams, Henry Carter.** 1852 *Ia.* —. Political economist. Author monographs on the History of Taxation in the U. S., etc. *Pub. J. H. U.*
- Adams, John Glover.** 1807 *N. Y.*—1884. Physician and medical biographer.
- Aimwell, Walter.** See *Simonds.*
- Allen, Alexander Viets Griswold.** 1841 *Ms.* —. Episcopal theologian. Author Continuity of Christian Thought. *Pub. Hou.*
- Allmond, Marcus Blakey.** 1851 *Va.* —. Poet. Author Estelle.
- Angell, Joseph K.** 1794 *R. I.*—1857. Author of a noted Treatise on the Common Law of Watercourses, The Law of Tide Waters, The Limitation of Actions, etc.
- Annan, Annie Rankin.** 1847 *N. Y.* —. Poet.

- Arnold, Samuel Greene.** 1821 *R. I.* —. Historian. Author History of the State of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, Life of Patrick Henry, etc. *Pub. Apl.*
- Atkinson, Edward.** 1827 *Ms.* —. Political economist. Author The Distribution of Products.
- Atkinson, Wm. Parsons.** 1820 *Ms.* —. Bro. to E. A. Author The Right Use of Books, History and the Study of History, etc. *Pub. Rob.*
- Bacon, Henry.** 1839 *Ms.* —. Artist. Author A Parisian Year, Parisian Art and Artists. *Pub. Os. Rob.*
- Bailey, James Montgomery.** 1841 *N. Y.* —. Author Life in Danbury, England from a Back Window, The Danbury Boom, etc. *Pub. Le.*
- Baldwin, Mrs. Lydia Wood.** 1836 *Ms.* —. Author Rubina, and A Yankee School-Teacher in Virginia. *Pub. Fu.*
- Barr, Mrs. Amelia Edith [Huddleston].** 1833 *E.* —. Novelist. Author Jan Vedder's Wife, etc. *Pub. Apl. Do.*
- Bates, Katharine Lee.** 1859 *Ms.* —. Poet.
- Beard, George Miller.** 1859 *Ct.*—1883. Physician. Author treatises on Stimulants and Narcotics, Eating and Drinking, etc. *Pub. Wo.*
- Beers, Mrs. Ethelinda [Elliott].** 1827 *N. Y.*—1879. Poet. Author All Quiet Along the Potomac, and Other Poems.
- Beers, Henry Augustin.** 1847 *N. Y.* —. Author A Century of Am. Literature, Odds and Ends: a volume of verse, Willis in Am. Men of Letters, etc. *Pub. Ho. Hou.*
- Bellamy, Charles Joseph.** 1852 *Ms.* —. Author The Breton Mills: a novel, Everybody's Lawyer,

- and *The Way Out*: Suggestions for Social Reform.  
*Pub. Put.*
- Bellamy, Edward.** 1850 *Ms.* —. Bro. to C. J. B.  
Novelist. Author *Dr. Heidenhoff's Process*, and  
*Miss Ludington's Sister*. *Pub. Apl. Os.*
- Bellamy, Mrs. Elizabeth Whitfield [Croom],**  
"Kamba Thorpe." 1838 *Fl.* —. Novelist. Au-  
thor *Four Oaks*, and *Little Joanna*. *Pub. Apl. Car.*
- Benedict, David.** 1779 *Ct.*—1874. Baptist historian.  
Author *Hist. of the Baptists*, *Hist. of All Relig-*  
*ions*, *Fifty Years Among the Baptists*, *Compen-*  
*dium of Church Hist.*, *Hist. of the Donatists*, etc.
- Bianciardi, Mrs. Elizabeth Dickinson [Rice].**  
18— *Ms.*—1885. Author *At Home in Italy*, and  
two volumes of poems. *Pub. Hou. Ran.*
- Billings, John Shaw.** 1839 *Ind.* —. Hygienic  
writer of note.
- Blaikie, Wm.** 1843 *N. Y.* —. Author *How to*  
*Get Strong*, *Sound Bodies*, etc. *Pub. Har.*
- Blaine, James Gillespie.** 1830 *Pa.* —. Author  
*Twenty Years of Congress*, etc.
- Blake, Mrs. Lillie [Devereux] [Umstead].** 1835  
*N. C.* —. Lecturer and writer on social reforms.  
Author *Fettered for Life*, etc.
- Bloede, Gertrude, "Stuart Sterne."** 1845 *Sxy.* —.  
Poet. Author *Angelo*, *Giorgio* and *Other Poems*,  
etc. *Pub. Hou.*
- Bolles, Albert Sidney.** 1845 *Ct.* —. Author  
*Chapters in Political Economy*, *The Conflict Be-*  
*tween Labor and Capital*, *Industrial Hist. of the*  
*U. S.*, *Financial Hist. of the U. S. 1774-1860*, etc.  
*Pub. Apl.*
- Booth, Mary Louise.** 1831 *L. I.*—1889. Ed. *Harper's*  
*Bazar*. Author *Hist. of City of New York*, and  
translator of note.

- Bostwick, Mrs. Helen Louise** [Barron]. 1826 *N. H.* —. Poet. Author *Buds: Blossoms: and Berries.*
- Branch, Mary Bolles.** 1841 *L. I.* —. Author the well-known poem *The Petrified Fern.*
- Brewer, Thomas Mayo.** 1821 *Ms.*—1880. Ornithologist. Author *Hist. N. A. Birds, Oölogy of N. A., etc.*
- Brooks, Wm. Keith.** 1849 *O.* —. Biologist. Author *Development of Lingula, Development of the Am. Oyster, Handbook of Invertebrate Zoölogy, The Law of Heredity, etc. Pub. Cass. Mur.*
- Brotherton, Mrs. Alice** [Williams]. 18— *O.* —. Poet and littérateur. Author *Sailing of King Olaf.*
- Brown, Samuel Gilman.** 1813 *Me.*—1885. Pres. Hamilton College. Author *Biography of Self-Taught Men, Life of Rufus Choate, etc. Pub. Lit.*
- Bunce, Oliver Bell.** 1828 *N. Y.* —. Littérateur. Author *Life Before Him, Bensly, The Adventures of Timias Terrystone, Bachelor Bluff, My House: an Ideal, Don't, a popular little work on deportment, and the dramas Marco Bozzaris and Love in '76. Pub. Apl. Scr.*
- Butterworth, Hezekiah.** 1839 *R. I.* —. Poet. Editor *Youth's Companion.* Author *Zig-Zag Journeys, and other juvenile works, etc. Pub. Est. Lo.*
- Butts, Mrs. Mary Frances** [Barber]. 1836 *R. I.* —. Poet and writer for young people. Author *Three Girls, Lottie, Nellie's New Home, Lizzie and her Friends, The Frolic Series, etc. Pub. A. T. S., C. P. S.*
- Cheney, Mrs. Ednah Dow** [Littlehale]. 1824 *Ms.* —. Author *Gleanings in the Field of Art, etc. Pub. Le.*

- Cheney, John Vance.** 1848 *N. Y.* —. Poet and littérateur. Author *The Old Doctor*. *Pub. Apl.*
- Collier, Thomas Stephens.** 1842 *N. Y.* —. Poet.
- Conant, Samuel Stillman.** 1831 *Me.*—1885. Littérateur.
- Cone, Helen Gray.** 1859 *N. Y.* —. Poet. Author *Oberon and Puck*.
- Congdon, Charles Tabor.** 1821 *Ms.* —. Journalist.
- Coolbrith, Ina Donna.** 18— *Il.* —. Poet. Author *The Perfect Day*.
- Cornwell, Henry Sylvester.** 1831 *N. H.*—1886. Poet and physician. *See Poems pub. 1879.*
- Craddock, Charles Egbert.** *See Murfree.*
- Croly, Mrs. Jennie [Cunningham], "Jennie June."** 1831 *E.* —. Journalist. Originator of duplicate correspondence. Author *Talks on Women's Topics, For Better or Worse, etc.* *Pub. Le.*
- Cullum, George Washington.** 1812 *N. Y.* —. Writer on military science.
- Curtis, Benjamin Robbins, Jr.** 1855 *Ms.* —. Son to B. R. C. Author *Dottings Round the Circle*, and editor *Life and Writings of B. R. Curtis*, and *Jurisdiction of the Courts of the U. S.* *Pub. Hou. Lit.*
- Curtis, Mrs. Caroline Gardiner [Cary], "Carroll Winchester."** 1827 *N. Y.* —. Novelist. Author *From Madge to Margaret*, and *The Love of a Lifetime.* *Pub. Cu. Le.*
- Cutler, Elbridge Jefferson.** 1831 *Ms.*—1870. Poet. Author *War Lyrics*.
- Dangé, Henri.** *See Hammond, Mrs.*
- D'Arusmont, Frances [Wright].** 1795 *S.*—1852. Social reformer. Author *Altorf: a tragedy, Views of Society and Manners in America, A Few Days in Athens, etc.* *See Gilbert's The Pioneer Woman.*

- Davidson, Thomas.** 1841 *S.* —. Writer on art and philosophy.
- Dole, Nathan Haskell.** 1852 *Ms.* —. Co-author with Rambaud of *Young Folks' Hist. of Russia*. Author *Hist. Turko-Russian War of 1877-78*. Literary editor Philadelphia Press.
- Drisler, Henry.** 1818 *N. Y.* —. Classical scholar. Author *A Greek-and-English Lexicon*, etc. *Pub. Har.*
- Ely, Richard Theodore.** 1854 *N. Y.* —. Political economist. Author *French and German Socialism in Modern Times*, *The Past and Present of Political Economy*, etc. *Pub. Har. J. H. U.*
- Field, David Dudley.** 1806 *Ms.* —. Bro. to H. M. F. Jurist. See *Speeches, Arguments, and Miscellaneous Papers* edited by A. P. Sprague. *Pub. Apl.*
- Foote, Mrs. Mary [Hallock].** 1847 *N. Y.* —. Novelist and artist. Author *The Led Horse Claim*, etc. *Pub. Os.*
- French, Alice,** "Octave Thanet." 1850 *Ms.* —. Author *Knitters in the Sun*. *Pub. Hou.*
- Gardner, Eugene C.** 1836 *Ms.* —. Architect. Author *Homes and All About Them*, *The House that Jill Built*, etc. *Pub. Fo. Os.*
- Genung [je-nŭng'], John Franklin.** 1850 *N. Y.* —. Author *A Study of In Memoriam*. *Pub. Hou.*
- Gilder, Wm. Henry.** 1835 *Pa.* —. Bro. to R. W. G. Author *Schwatka's Search*, and *Ice Pack and Tundra*. *Pub. Scr.*
- Gildersleeve, Basil Laneau.** 1831 —. Greek scholar of note. *Pub. Har. Un.*

- Goodwin, Wm. Watson.** 1831 *Ms.* —. Greek scholar of note. Author A Greek Grammar, etc. *Pub. Gi.*
- Griswold, Mrs. Frances Irene [Burge] [Smith].**  
*See Smith, Mrs. Frances.*
- Guiney [gī-nī], Louise Imogen.** 1861 *Ms.* —. Poet and essayist. Author Songs at the Start, and Goose-Quill Papers. *Pub. Cu. Rob.*
- Gustafson, Axel,** "Carl Bremer." 18— *Sn.* —. Author The Foundation of Death: a Study of The Drink Question. *Pub. Gi.*
- Gustafson, Mrs. Zadel [Barnes].** 1841 *Ct.* —. Wife to A. G. Poet and littérateur. Author Meg: a Pastoral, Can the Old Love, etc. *Pub. Le. Os.*
- Hagen, Hermann August.** 1817 *P.* —. Entomologist of note.
- Hallowell, Richard Price.** 1835 *Pa.* —. Author The Quaker Invasion of Massachusetts. *Pub. Hou.*
- Hammond, Mrs. Henrietta [Hardy],** "Henri Dangé." 1854 *Va.*—1883. Novelist. Author The Georgians and A Fair Philosopher. *Pub. Os.*
- Hanaford, Mrs. Phebe Ann [Coffin].** 1829 *Ms.* —. Author Life of Abraham Lincoln, Life of Geo. Peabody, etc.
- Hayne, Wm. Hamilton.** 1856 *S. C.* —. Son to P. H. Poet.
- Hayward, Edward Farwell.** 1851 *Ms.* —. Poet. Author Willoughby, Patrice, and Ecce Spiritus. *Pub. Cu.*
- Hazeltine, Mayo Williamson.** 18— *Me.* —. Author Chats About Books, British and American Education, etc.
- Headley, Phineas Camp.** 1819 *N. Y.* —. Bro. to J. T. H. Author Women of the Bible, The Island

- of Fire, Young Folks' Heroes of the Rebellion, Lives of Josephine, Lafayette, etc. *Pub. Le.*
- Hennequin** [en'-căn], **Alfred**. 1846 *F.* —. Dramatist and author of educational essays and Anglo-French text-books. *Pub. Apl. Iv.*
- Higginson, Stephen**. 1743 *Ms.*—1828. Author Essays by Laco, reprinted as Ten Chapters in the Life of John Hancock, and Defence of Jay's Treaty.
- Holden, George Henry**. 1848 *Ms.* —. Author Canaries and Cage Birds, etc. *Pub. Fo.*
- Holmes, Oliver Wendell, Jr.** 1841 *Ms.* —. Son to O. W. H. Jurist. Author The Common Law, etc. Editor Kent's Commentaries. *Pub. Lit.*
- Hopkins, Mrs. Louisa Parsons** [Stone]. 1834 *Ms.* —. Poet and educational writer. Author Motherhood, Breath of the Field and Shore, Cosmic Geography, Handbook of the Earth, etc. *Pub. Le.*
- Hoppin, Augustus**. 1828 *R. I.* —. Artist and littérateur. Author Recollections of Auton House, A Fashionable Sufferer, Two Compton Boys, etc. *Pub. Hou.*
- Hoppin, James Mason**. 1820 *R. I.* —. Cousin to A. H. Author Notes of a Theological Student, Old England, Life of Admiral Foote, Memoirs of Henry Armit Brown, Homiletics, and Pastoral Theology. *Pub. Apl. Do. Fu. Har. Hou. Lip.*
- Howe, Edgar Watson**. 1854 *Ind.* —. Novelist. Author The Story of a Country Town, and The Mystery of The Locks. *Pub. Os.*
- Howe, Maud**. 1853 *Ms.* —. Dau. to S. G. H. Novelist. Author A Newport Aquarelle, and The San Rosario Ranch. *Pub. Rob.*
- Howison, George Holmes**. 1834 *Ma.* —. Mathematician. Author Treatise on Analytic Geometry, etc.

- Hutchinson, Ellen Mackay.** 18— ——. Poet.  
Author Songs and Lyrics. *Pub. Os.*
- Hutton, Laurence.** 1843 *N. Y.* ——. Littérateur.  
Author Literary Landmarks of London, etc. *Pub. Os.*
- Jacobi, Mrs. Mary [Putnam].** 1842 *E.* ——. Physician.  
Author The Martyr to Science, etc.
- Janson, Kristofer.** 1841 *N.* ——. Novelist and poet.  
Author From the Parishes, The Spellbound Fiddler, etc. *Pub. Gri.*
- Jenkins, John Stilwell.** 1818 *N. Y.*—1852. Biographer.  
Author The Heroines of History, Lives of the Governors of N. Y., Political Hist. N. Y., Hist. Mexican War, etc.
- Johnston, Alexander.** 1849 *L. I.* ——. Political historian.  
Author Connecticut in Am. Commonwealths, Handbook of American Politics, etc. *Pub. Hou.*
- Jones, Charles Colcock.** 1804 *Ga.*—1863. Presbyterian theologian.  
Author The Church of God, etc.
- Jones, Charles Colcock, Jr.** 1831 *Ga.* ——. Archæologist.  
Author Ancient Tumuli in Georgia, Antiquities of the Southern Indians, The History of Georgia, etc. *Pub. Hou.*
- Jones, Leonard Augustus.** 1832 *Ms.* ——. Editor Am. Law Register.  
Author Law of Mortgages of Personal Property, Treatises on the Law of Mortgages of Real Property, on the Law of Pledges, on the Law of Pledges and Collateral Securities, on the Law of Railroad and other Corporate Securities, etc. *Pub. Hou.*
- June, Jennie.** *See Croly.*

- Kaler, James Otis.** 1846 *Me.* —. Writer for young people. Author Toby Tyler, Left Behind, Mr. Stubbs's Brother, Tom and Tip, Raising the Pearl, etc. *Pub. Har.*
- Kennedy, Wm. Sloane.** 1850 *O.* —. Author Lives of Longfellow and O. W. Holmes, Wonders and Curiosities of the Railway, etc. *Pub. Cass. Gr.*
- Kenyon, James Benjamin.** 1858 *N. Y.* —. Poet. Author Out of the Shadows, The Fallen and Other Poems, and Songs in All Seasons. *Pub. Cu. Lip.*
- Kimball, Harriet McEwen.** 1834 *N. H.* —. Poet. Author Swallow Flights of Song. *Pub. Dut.*
- Kouns [coons], Nathan Chapman.** 1833 *Mo.* —. Novelist. Author Arius the Libyan, and Dorcas the Daughter of Faustina. *Pub. Apl.*
- Knox, Thomas Wallace.** 1835 *N. H.* —. Journalist and traveler. Author Overland Through Asia, Camp-fire and Cotton-field, Backsheesh, Underground, The Boy Travelers in the Far East, How to Travel, Pocket Guide Around the World, The Voyage of the Vivian, Hunting Adventures on Land and Sea, etc. *Pub. Har.*
- Leonowens, Mrs. Anna Harriette [Crawford].** 1834 *W.* —. Author The English Governess at the Siamese Court, The Romance of the Harem, and Life and Travels in India. *Pub. Por.*
- Litchfield, Grace Denio** [dē-nī'-o]. 1849 *N. Y.* —. Novelist. Author Only an Incident, The Knight of the Black Forest, etc. *Pub. Put.*
- Lothrop, Mrs. Harriet M., "Margaret Sidney."** 1844 *Ct.* —. Author Five Little Peppers and How They Grew, The Pettibone Name, So as by Fire, Half Year at Brockton, What the Seven Did, etc. *Pub. Lo.*

**Lowe, Mrs. Martha A. [Perry].** 1829 *N. H.* —. Poet. Author *The Olive and the Pine, Love in Spain and Other Poems, The Story of Chief Joseph, etc.* *Pub. Cu.*

**Mable, Hamilton Wright.** 1846 —. Editor Christian Union. Author *Norse Stories Retold from the Eddas.* *Pub. Rob.*

**Mason, Mrs. Caroline Atherton [Briggs].** 1823 *Ms.* —. Poet. Do they Miss me at Home is her most noted poem.

**Millet, Francis Davis.** 1846 *Ms.* —. Artist and littérateur.

**Mitchell, Mrs. Lucy Myers [Wright].** 1845 *Per.* —1888. Author *History of Ancient Sculpture.* *Pub. Do.*

**Mitchell, Samuel Augustus.** 1792–1868. Geographer of note.

**Montgomery, George Edgar.** 1855 *N. Y.* —. Poet and littérateur. Author *Songs of Real Life.*

**Moore, Charles Leonard.** 1854 *Pa.* —. Poet. Author *Poems Antique and Modern.* *Pub. Pott.*

**Morgan, Appleton.** 1849 *Me.* —. Littérateur. Author *Laws of Literature, The Shakespearean Myth, A History of the Shakespeare Text, etc.* *Pub. Clke.*

**Morgan, Henry.** 1823 *Ms.*–1884. Author *Boston Inside Out, etc.*

**Morgan, Lewis Henry.** 1819–1881. Ethnologist. Author *League of the Iroquois, Systems of Consanguinity and Affinity of the Human Family, The American Beaver and his Works, Ancient Society, etc.* *Pub. Ho.*

**Murfree, Mary Noailles,** "Charles Egbert Craddock." 185– *Tn.* —. Novelist. Author *In the*

Tennessee Mountains, Where the Battle was Fought, The Prophet of the Great Smoky Mountains, Down the Ravine, etc. *Pub. Hou. Os.*

**Murray, Wm. Henry Harrison.** 1840 *Ct.* —. Author Adventures in the Wilderness, Adirondack Tales, Deacons, Music Hall Sermons, The Perfect Horse, etc. *Pub. La.*

**Nadal, Ephraim Syme.** 18— —. Essayist. Author Essays at Home and Elsewhere, Impressions of London Social Life, etc. *Pub. Mac. Scr.*

**Nason, Elias.** 1811 *Ms.*—1887. Author Gazetteer of Massachusetts, Life John A. Andrew, etc.

**Nichols, James Robinson.** 1819 *Ms.*—1888. Scientist. Author What: When: and Where, Fireside Science, Chemistry of the Farm, The New Agriculture, etc. *Pub. Cu.*

**Nye, Bill.** *See Nye, Edgar.*

**Nye, Edgar Wilson.** 1850 *Me.* —. Humorist. Author Bill Nye and Boomerang, Forty Liars and Other Lies, Baled Hay, Bill Nye's Blossom Rock, etc.

**Ober, Frederick Albion.** 1849 *Ms.* —. Naturalist and traveler. Author Camps in the Caribbees, Young Folks' Hist. Mexico, The Silver City, Travels in Mexico, Mexican Resources and Guide to Mexico. *Pub. Le.*

**Oberholtzer, Mrs. Sara Louisa [Viokers].** 1841 *Pa.* —. Poet and littérateur. Author Violet Lee and Other Poems, Come for Arbutus, Hope's Heart Bells: a novel, etc. *Pub. Lip.*

**O'Connor, Wm. Douglas.** 1833 *Ms.* —. Littérateur. Author Harrington, The Good Gray Poet, etc.

- Oliver, Mrs. Grace Atkinson [Little] [Ellis].** 1844 *Ms.* —. Littérateur. Author *Lives of Mrs. Barbauld, Maria Edgeworth, Theodore Parker, and Dean Stanley*, and editor *Tales of Maria Edgeworth, Essays of Mrs. Barbauld, Tales and Poems of Ann and Jane Taylor*, etc. *Pub. Cu. Os. Rob.*
- Oswald, Felix Leopold.** 1845 *Bm.* —. Naturalist. Author *Physical Education, Summerland Sketches, Zoölogical Sketches*, etc. *Pub. Apl. Lip.*
- Otis, James.** *See Kaler.*
- Penn, Arthur.** *See Matthews, J. B.*
- Preble, George Henry.** 1816 *Me.*—1885. Author *History of the American Flag*, etc. *Pub. Os. Put.*
- Putnam, George Palmer.** 1814 *Me.*—1872. Publisher. Author *The Tourist in Europe, American Facts, The World's Progress*, etc. *Pub. Put.*
- Pyle, Howard.** 1853 *Del.* —. Artist and littérateur. Author *The Merrie Adventures of Robin Hood*, and *Within the Capes: a novel.* *Pub. Scr.*
- Rexford, Eben Eugene.** 1848 *N. Y.* —. Poet and novelist. *Silver Threads Among the Gold* is his best known poem.
- Rich, Hiram.** 1832 *Ms.* —. Poet.
- Rogers, Horatio.** 1836 *R. I.* —. Editor *Hadden's Journal and Orderly Books.*
- Roosevelt, Robert Barnwell.** 1829 *N. Y.* —. Author *The Game Fish of N. A., Game Birds of the Northern States*, etc.
- Roosevelt, Theodore.** 1858 *N. Y.* —. Neph. to R. B. R. Author *The Naval War of 1812, Hunting Adventures of a Ranchman*, etc. *Pub. Put.*
- Ropes, John Codman.** 1836 *Ra.* —. Military

- historian. Author *The Army under Pope*, etc. *Pub. Scr.*
- Royce, Josiah.** 1855 *Cal.* —. Author *The Religious Aspect of Philosophy*, California in Am. Commonwealths, etc. *Pub. Hou.*
- Ruggles, Samuel Bulkley.** 1800 *Ct.*—1881. Publisher.
- Sadlier, Anna Teresa.** 1856 *Q.* —. Dau. to Mrs. Sadlier. Novelist. Author *Seven Years and Mair*, *The King's Page*, *Ethel Hamilton*, *Names that Live*: a volume of biographies, and many translations from the French, Italian, and German. *Pub. Har. Sad.*
- Saltus, Edgar Evertson.** 185— *N. Y.* —. Author *Balzac: a Study*, and *The Philosophy of Disenchantment.* *Pub. Hou.*
- Scharf, John Thomas.** 1843 *Md.* —. Historian. Author *Chronicles of Baltimore*, *Hist. Maryland*, *Hist. Baltimore*, *Hist. Western Maryland*, *Hist. City of St. Louis*, *Hist. Philadelphia*, etc. *Pub. Lip. Pi.*
- Schurz [shurts], Carl.** 1829 *P.* —. Orator of eminence. Author *Henry Clay in Am. Statesmen*, etc. *Pub. Hou.*
- Scollard, Clinton.** 1860 *N. Y.* —. Poet. Author *Pictures in Song*, a collection of graceful and artistic verse. *Pub. Put.*
- Shaler, Nathaniel Southgate.** 1841 *Ky.* —. Geologist. Author *Kentucky in Am. Commonwealths*, *General Geology*, etc. *Pub. Clke. Gi. Hou.*
- Shaw, Albert.** 1857 *O.* —. Author *Icaria*: a chapter in the History of Communism. *Pub. Put.*
- Shinn, Charles Howard.** 1852 *Ts.* —. Author *Mining Camps.* *Pub. Scr.*

- Shurtleff, Ernest Warburton.** 1862 *Ms.* —. Poet.  
Author Poems, Easter Gleams. *Pub. Cu.*
- Sidney, Margaret.** See *Lothrop, Mrs.*
- Sill, Edward Rowland.** 1841 *Ct.*—1887. Poet.
- Simonds, Wm.,** "Walter Aimwell." 1822 *Ms.*—1859. Writer for the young. Author The Aimwell Stories, The Boys' Own Guide, etc.
- Simpson, Matthew.** 1811 *O.*—1884. Methodist pulpit orator of eminence. Author Lectures on Preaching, A Hundred Years of Methodism, etc. *Pub. Har. Phi.*
- Smith, Mrs. Mary Prudence [Wells],** "P. Thorne." 1840 *N. Y.* —. Author The Browns, Child Life on a Farm, Jolly Good Times at School, and other juvenile tales. *Pub. Rob.*
- Smith, Mrs. May Louise [Riley].** 1842 *N. Y.* —. Poet. Sometime is her best known poem.
- Snider, Denton Jaques.** 1841 *O.* —. Author System of Shakespeare's Dramas, A Walk in Hellas, Delphic Days, Agamemnon's Daughter, etc. *Pub. Fon. Os.*
- Spalding, John Lancaster.** 1840 *Ky.* —. Neph. to M. T. S. R. C. Bp. of Peoria. Author Life of Most Rev. M. J. Spalding, Essays and Reviews, Religious Mission of the Irish People and Catholic Colonization, Lectures and Discourses, etc. A thinker of much force and clearness.
- Spalding, Solomon.** 1761 *Ct.*—1816. Author The Manuscript Found, the basis of the Mormon bible. *Pub.* 1812.
- Spofford, Ainsworth Rand.** 1825 *N. H.* —. Librarian of Congress, Compiler Am. Almanac and Treasury of Facts.
- Sprague, Mary Aplin.** 18— *O.* —. Novelist. Author An Earnest Trifler. *Pub. Hou.*

**Stauffer, Francis Henry.** 1832 *Pa.* —. Novelist and journalist.

**Steiger, Ernst.** 1832 *Sxy.* —. Bibliographer and publisher.

**Sterne, Stuart.** *See Bloede.*

**Stimson, Frederick Jesup,** "J. S. of Dale." 1855 *Ms.* —. Author *Guerndale, The Crime of Henry Vane*, and co-author with J. T. Wheelwright of *Rollo's Journey to Cambridge.* *Pub. Scr.*

**Sturgis, Russell.** 1836 *Md.* —. Art critic.

**Taylor, Alfred.** 1831 *Pa.* —. Author *Peeps at Our Sunday Schools*, etc. *Pub. Phi.*

**Thanet, Octave.** *See French.*

**Thayer, Joseph Henry.** 1828 *Ms.* —. Congregationalist biblical scholar.

**Thompson, Robert Ellis.** 1844 *I.* —. Political economist. Editor *Penn Monthly.* Author *Elements of Political Economy.* *Pub. Por.*

**Thorne, P.** *See Smith, Mrs. Mary.*

**Thorpe, Kamba.** *See Bellamy, Mrs.*

**Todd, Charles Burr.** 1849 *Ct.* —. Journalist and magazinist. Author *Life and Letters of Joel Barlow.* *Pub. Put.*

**Torrey, Bradford.** 1843 *Ms.* —. Essayist. Author *Birds in the Bush.* *Pub. Hou.*

**Townsend, Mrs. Mary Ashley,** "Xariffa." 18— —. Poet. Author *Xariffa's Poems, Down the Bayou*, etc. *Pub. Os.*

**Trumbull, James Hammond.** 1821 *Ct.* —. Editor *Colonial Records of Ct.*, *Roger Williams's Key to the Languages of North America*, etc. The highest authority upon Indian languages.

**Van Brunt, Henry.** 1832 *Ms.* —. Writer on architecture.

- Van Buren, Martin.** 1782 *N. Y.*-1862. Pres. U. S. Author *An Inquiry into the Origin and Causes of Political Parties in the U. S.* See *Van Buren in Am. Statesmen.* *Pub. Hou.*
- Vannah, Letitia Catharine.** 1857 *Me.* —. Poet and littérateur. Author *Verses.* *Pub. Lip.*
- Van Rensselaer, Mrs. Mariana [Griswold].** 1851 *N. Y.* —. Art critic.
- Venable, Wm. Henry.** 1836 *O.* —. Poet. Author *June on the Miami and Other Poems, The Teacher's Dream, Melodies of the Heart, etc.* *Pub. Clke. Put. Va.*
- Ward, Lester Frank.** 1841 *Il.* —. Author *Dynamic Sociology, etc.* *Pub. Apl.*
- Ward, Samuel.** 1814 *N. Y.*-1884. Author *Lyrical Recreations.* *Pub. Hou.*
- Warren, Wm. Fairfield.** 1833 *Ms.* —. Pres. Boston University. Author *Paradise Found: the Cradle of the Human Race at the North Pole.* *Pub. Hou.*
- Watson, Paul Barron.** 1861 *N. Y.* —. Author *Marcus Aurelius Antoninus.* *Pub. Har.*
- Watterson, Henry.** 1840 *D. C.* —. Journalist. Editor *Louisville Courier-Journal.*
- Wendell, Barrett.** 1856 *N. Y.* —. Novelist. Author *The Duchess Emilia.* *Pub. Os.*
- Wilder, Burt Green.** 1841 *Ms.* —. Writer on anatomy and physiology. *Pub. Put.*
- Wiley, Isaac William.** 1825 *Pa.*-1884. Methodist writer. Author *The Fallen Missionaries, The Religion of the Family, China and Japan, etc.*
- Wilstach, John Augustine.** 1824 *D. C.* —. Author of a *Translation into English Verse of the complete works of Virgil.* *Pub. Hou.*

**Wilstach, Joseph Walter.** 1857 *Ina.* —. Son to J. A. W. Author Horatian Odes, and Montalembert: a Character Study. *Pub. Cath.*

**Winchester, Carroll.** *See Curtis, Mrs.*

**Wright, Elizur.** 1804 *Ct.*—1885. Reformer. Author of A Curiosity of Law and a translation of La Fontaine's Fables.

**Anagnos, Mrs. Julia Romana [Howe].** 1844—1886. Poet.

**Blake, Mrs. Mary Elizabeth [McGrath].** 1840 *I.* —. Poet and littérateur. Author Poems, The Merry Months All, Youth in Twelve Centuries, On the Wing. *Pub. Hou. Le. Lo.*

**Conway, Katharine Eleanor.** 1853 *N. Y.* —. Poet. Author On the Sunrise Slope and co-author with Mrs. Waters of Christian Symbols. *Pub. Cath.*

**Fullerton, William Morton.** 1865 *Ct.* —. Journalist and littérateur. Literary editor Boston Advertiser.

**Peck, Samuel Minturn.** 1854 *Al.* —. Poet. Author Cap and Bells. *Pub. W.*

**Roche, James Jeffrey.** 1847 *I.*—1889. Poet. Author Songs and Satires.

**Savage, John.** 1828 *I.*—1888. Poet and Littérateur. Author Lays of the Folkstead, Modern Revolutionary History of Ireland, Our Living Representative Men, Life of Andrew Johnson, Fenian Heroes and Martyrs, and several plays.

**Stallo, John Bernard.** 1823 *G.* —. Scientist, Author General Principles of the Philosophy of Nature, The Concepts and Theories of Modern Physics. *Pub. Ap.*

**Starr, Eliza Allen.** 1824 *Ms.* —. Art writer.  
Author Patron Saints, Pilgrims and Shrines, Songs  
of a Lifetime.

**Thayer, William Roscoe.** "Paul Hermes." 1859.  
*Ms.* —. Poet. Author The Confessions of  
Hermes, Hesper : a drama.

1. The first part of the document is a list of the names of the persons who were present at the meeting.

2. The second part of the document is a list of the names of the persons who were absent from the meeting.

3. The third part of the document is a list of the names of the persons who were present at the meeting.

# American Statesmen.

---

A Series of Biographies of Men famous in the  
Political History of the United States. Edited by  
JOHN T. MORSE, Jr. Each volume, 16mo,  
gilt top, \$1.25; half morocco, \$2.50.

JOHN QUINCY ADAMS. *By John T. Morse, Jr.*

ALEXANDER HAMILTON. *By Henry Cabot Lodge.*

JOHN C. CALHOUN. *By Dr. H. Von Holst.*

ANDREW JACKSON. *By W. G. Sumner.*

JOHN RANDOLPH. *By Henry Adams.*

JAMES MONROE. *By D. C. Gilman.*

THOMAS JEFFERSON. *By John T. Morse, Jr.*

DANIEL WEBSTER. *By Henry Cabot Lodge.*

ALBERT GALLATIN. *By John Austin Stevens.*

JAMES MADISON. *By Sydney Howard Gay.*

JOHN ADAMS. *By John T. Morse, Jr.*

JOHN MARSHALL. *By Allan B. Magruder.*

SAMUEL ADAMS. *By James K. Hosmer.*

THOMAS H. BENTON. *By Theodore Roosevelt.*

HENRY CLAY. *By Carl Schurz.* 2 vols.

PATRICK HENRY. *By Moses Coit Tyler.*

GOUVERNEUR MORRIS. *By Theodore Roosevelt.*

MARTIN VAN BUREN. *By Edward M. Shepard.*

GEORGE WASHINGTON. *By Henry Cabot Lodge.*  
2 vols.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN. *By John T. Morse, Jr.*

JOHN JAY. *By George Pellew.*

*(In Preparation.)*

LEWIS CASS. *By Andrew C. McLaughlin.*

*Others to be announced hereafter.*

## CRITICAL NOTICES.

---

**JOHN QUINCY ADAMS.** That Mr. Morse's conclusions will in the main be those of posterity we have very little doubt, and he has set an admirable example to his coadjutors in respect of interesting narrative, just proportion, and judicial candor. — *New York Evening Post*.

**HAMILTON.** The biography of Mr. Lodge is calm and dignified throughout. He has the virtue — rare indeed among biographers — of impartiality. He has done his work with conscientious care, and the biography of Hamilton is a book which cannot have too many readers. It is more than a biography; it is a study in the science of government. — *St. Paul Pioneer-Press*.

**CALHOUN.** Nothing can exceed the skill with which the political career of the great South Carolinian is portrayed in these pages. The work is superior to any other number of the series thus far, and we do not think it can be surpassed by any of those that are to come. The whole discussion in relation to Calhoun's position is eminently philosophical and just. — *The Dial* (Chicago).

**JACKSON.** Professor Sumner has . . . all in all, made the justest long estimate of Jackson that has had itself put between the covers of a book. — *New York Times*.

**RANDOLPH.** The book has been to me intensely interesting. . . It is rich in new facts and side lights, and is worthy of its place in the already brilliant series of monographs on American Statesmen. — Prof. MOSES COIT TYLER.

**MONROE.** In clearness of style, and in all points of literary workmanship, from cover to cover, the volume is well-nigh perfect. There are also a calmness of judgment, a correctness of taste, and an absence of partisanship which are too frequently wanting in biographies, and especially in political biographies. — *American Literary Churchman* (Baltimore).

**JEFFERSON.** The book is exceedingly interesting and readable. The attention of the reader is strongly seized at once, and he is carried along in spite of himself, sometimes protesting, sometimes doubting, yet unable to lay the book down. — *Chicago Standard*.

**WEBSTER.** It will be read by students of history; it will be invaluable as a work of reference; it will be an authority as regards matters of fact and criticism; it hits the keynote of Webster's durable and ever-growing fame; it is adequate, calm, impartial; it is admirable. — *Philadelphia Press*.

**GALLATIN.** It is one of the most carefully prepared of these very valuable volumes, . . . abounding in information not so readily accessible as is that pertaining to men more often treated by the biographer. . . . The whole work covers a ground which the political student cannot afford to neglect. — *Boston Correspondent Hartford Courant*.

**MADISON.** The execution of the work deserves the highest praise. It is very readable, in a bright and vigorous style, and is marked by unity and consecutiveness of plan. — *The Nation* (New York).

**JOHN ADAMS.** A good piece of literary work. . . . It covers the ground thoroughly, and gives just the sort of simple and succinct account that is wanted. — *Evening Post* (New York).

**MARSHALL.** Well done, with simplicity, clearness, precision, and judgment, and in a spirit of moderation and equity. A valuable addition to the series. — *New York Tribune*.

**SAMUEL ADAMS.** Thoroughly appreciative and sympathetic, yet fair and critical . . . This biography is a piece of good work — a clear and simple presentation of a noble man and pure patriot; it is written in a spirit of candor and humanity. — *Worcester Spy*.

**BENTON.** An interesting addition to our political literature, and will be of great service if it spread an admiration for that austere public morality which was one of the marked characteristics of its chief figure. — *The Epoch* (New York).

**CLAY.** We have in this life of Henry Clay a biography of one of the most distinguished of American statesmen, and a political history of the United States for the first half of the nineteenth century. In each of these important and difficult undertakings, Mr. Schurz has been eminently successful. Indeed, it is not too much to say that, for the period covered, we have no other book which equals or begins to equal this life of Henry Clay as an introduction to the study of American politics. — *Political Science Quarterly* (New York).

**HENRY.** Professor Tyler has not only made one of the best and most readable of American biographies; he may fairly be said to have reconstructed the life of Patrick Henry, and to have vindicated the memory of that great man from the unappreciative and injurious estimate which has been placed upon it. — *New York Evening Post*.

**MORRIS.** Mr. Roosevelt has produced an animated and intensely interesting biographical volume. . . . Mr. Roosevelt never loses sight of the picturesque background of politics, war-governments, and diplomacy. — *Magazine of American History* (New York).

**VAN BUREN.** No more generous, appreciative, or just biography, and no more interesting or philosophical piece of political history has appeared in this valuable series . . . than this absorbing book. . . . To give any adequate idea of the personal interest of the book, or its intimate bearing on nearly the whole course of our political history would be equivalent to quoting the larger part of it. — *Brooklyn Eagle*.

**WASHINGTON.** Mr. Lodge has written an admirable biography, and one which cannot but confirm the American people in the prevailing estimate concerning the Father of his Country; but its deepest and most important significance appears to us to consist in its testimony to the exaltation and the uniqueness of a character whose like comes seldom to the world, and only in periods of great stress and crisis. — *New York Tribune*.

**FRANKLIN.** He has managed to condense the whole mass of matter gleaned from all sources into his volume without losing in a single sentence the freedom or lightness of his style or giving his book in any part the crowded look of an epitome. He has plenty of time and plenty of room for all he wishes to say, and says it in the very best and most interesting manner. — *The Independent* (New York).

---

\*\*\* For sale by all Booksellers. Sent, post-paid, on receipt of price by the Publishers,

HOUGHTON, MIFFLIN AND COMPANY,  
4 PARK ST., BOSTON; 11 EAST 17TH ST., NEW YORK.

# American Men of Letters.

EDITED BY

CHARLES DUDLEY WARNER.

---

A series of biographies of distinguished American authors, having all the special interest of biography, and the larger interest and value of illustrating the different phases of American literature, the social, political, and moral influences which have moulded these authors and the generations to which they belonged.

---

*Washington Irving.* By CHARLES DUDLEY WARNER.

*Noah Webster.* By HORACE E. SCUDDER.

*Henry D. Thoreau.* By FRANK B. SANBORN.

*George Ripley.* By OCTAVIUS BROOKS FROTHINGHAM.

*J. Fenimore Cooper.* By THOMAS R. LOUNSBURY.

*Margaret Fuller Ossoli.* By T. W. HIGGINSON.

*Ralph Waldo Emerson.* By OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES.

*Edgar Allan Poe.* By GEORGE E. WOODBERRY.

*Nathaniel Parker Willis.* By HENRY A. BEERS.

*Benjamin Franklin.* By JOHN BACH MCMASTER.

*William Cullen Bryant.* By JOHN BIGELOW.

## IN PREPARATION.

*Nathaniel Hawthorne.* By JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL.

Others to be announced hereafter.

Each volume, with Portrait, 16mo, gilt top, \$1.25 ;  
cloth, uncut edges, paper label, \$1.50 ; half morocco,  
\$2.50.

### "WASHINGTON IRVING."

Mr. Warner has not only written with sympathy, minute knowledge of his subject, fine literary taste, and that easy, fascinating style which always puts him on such good terms with his readers, but he has shown a tact, critical sagacity, and sense of proportion full of promise for the rest of the series which is to pass under his supervision. — *New York Tribune*.

It is a very charming piece of literary work, and presents the reader with an excellent picture of Irving as a man and of his methods as an author, together with an accurate and discriminating characterization of his works. — *Boston Journal*.

It would hardly be possible to produce a fairer or more candid book of its kind. — *Literary World* (London).

### "NOAH WEBSTER."

Mr. Scudder's biography of Webster is alike honorable to himself and its subject. Finely discriminating in all that relates to personal and intellectual character, scholarly and just in its literary criticisms, analyses, and estimates, it is besides so kindly and manly in its tone, its narrative is so spirited and enthralling, its descriptions are so quaintly graphic, so varied and cheerful in their coloring, and its pictures so teem with the bustle, the movement, and the activities of the real life of a by-gone but most interesting age, that the attention of the reader is never tempted to wander, and he lays down the book with a sigh of regret for its brevity. — *Harper's Monthly Magazine*.

It fills completely its place in the purpose of this series of volumes. — *The Critic* (New York).

### "HENRY D. THOREAU."

Mr. Sanborn's book is thoroughly American and truly fascinating. Its literary skill is exceptionally good, and there is a racy flavor in its pages and an amount of exact knowledge of interesting people that one seldom meets with in current literature. Mr. Sanborn has done Thoreau's genius an imperishable service. — *American Church Review* (New York).

Mr. Sanborn has written a careful book about a curious man, whom he has studied as impartially as possible; whom he admires warmly but with discretion; and the story of whose life he has told with commendable frankness and simplicity. — *New York Mail and Express*.

It is undoubtedly the best life of Thoreau extant. — *Christian Advocate* (New York).

### "GEORGE RIPLEY."

Mr. Frothingham's memoir is a calm and thoughtful and tender tribute. It is marked by rare discrimination, and good taste and simplicity. The biographer keeps himself in the background, and lets his subject speak. And the result is one of the best examples of personal portraiture that we have met with in a long time. — *The Churchman* (New York).

He has fulfilled his responsible task with admirable fidelity, frank earnestness, justice, fine feeling, balanced moderation, delicate taste, and finished literary skill. It is a beautiful tribute to the high-bred scholar and generous-hearted man, whose friend he has so worthily portrayed. — *Rev. William H. Channing* (London).

### "JAMES FENIMORE COOPER."

We have here a model biography. The book is charmingly written, with a felicity and vigor of diction that are notable, and with a humor sparkling, racy, and never obtrusive. The story of the life will have something of the fascination of one of the author's own romances. — *New York Tribune*.

Prof. Lunsbury's book is an admirable specimen of literary biography. . . . We can recall no recent addition to American biography in any department which is superior to it. It gives the reader not merely a full account of Cooper's literary career, but there is mingled with this a sufficient account of the man himself apart from his books, and of the period in which he lived, to keep alive the interest from the first word to the last. — *New York Evening Post*.

### "MARGARET FULLER OSSOLI."

Here at last we have a biography of one of the noblest and the most intellectual of American women, which does full justice to its subject. The author has had ample material for his work, — all the material now available, perhaps, — and has shown the skill of a master in his use of it. . . . It is a fresh view of the subject, and adds important information to that already given to the public. — *REV. DR. F. H. HEDGE*, in *Boston Advertiser*.

He has filled a gap in our literary history with excellent taste, with sound judgment, and with that literary skill which is preëminently his own. — *Christian Union* (New York).

Mr. Higginson writes with both enthusiasm and sympathy, and makes a volume of surpassing interest. — *Commercial Advertiser* (New York).

**"RALPH WALDO EMERSON."**

Dr. Holmes has written one of the most delightful biographies that has ever appeared. Every page sparkles with genius. His criticisms are trenchant, his analysis clear, his sense of proportion delicate, and his sympathies broad and deep. — *Philadelphia Press*.

A biography of Emerson by Holmes is a real event in American Literature. — *Standard* (Chicago).

**"EDGAR ALLAN POE."**

Mr. Woodberry has contrived with vast labor to construct what must hereafter be called the authoritative biography of Poe, a biography which corrects all others, supplements all others, and supersedes all others. — *The Critic* (New York).

The best life of Poe that has yet been written, and no better one is likely to be written hereafter. This is high praise, but it is deserved. Mr. Woodberry has spared no pains in exploring sources of information; he has shown rare judgment and discretion in the interpretation of what he has found. — *Commercial Advertiser* (New York).

**"NATHANIEL PARKER WILLIS."**

Prof. Beers has done his work sympathetically yet candidly and fairly and in a philosophic manner, indicating the status occupied by Willis in the republic of letters, and sketching graphically his literary environment and the main springs of his success. It is one of the best books of an excellent series. — *Buffalo Times*.

**"BENJAMIN FRANKLIN."**

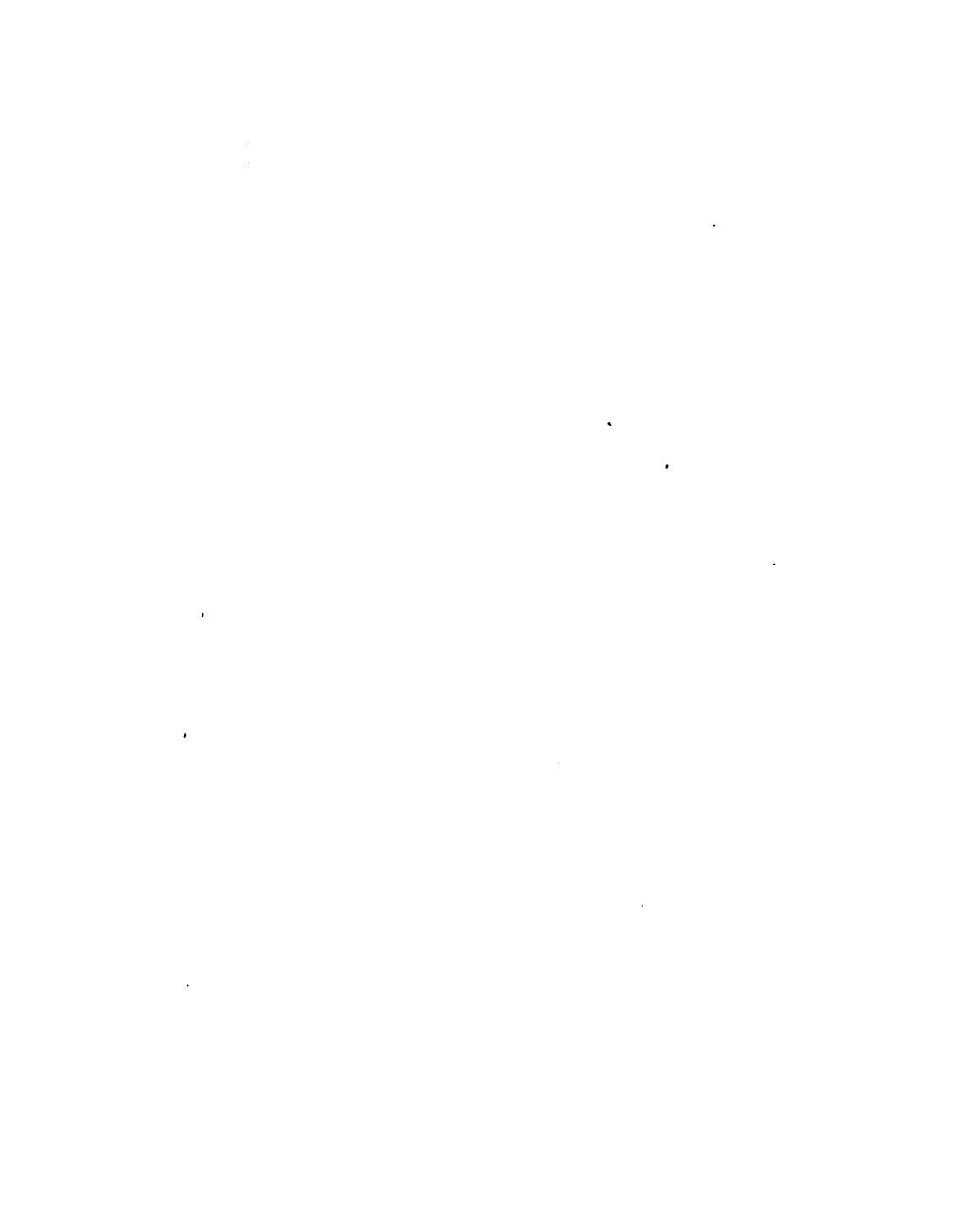
One of the most interesting and instructive volumes of the series, overflowing with instructive matter concerning the Bostonian whose name is so closely identified with the history of Philadelphia, and, indeed, with that of the whole country as it existed in his day. The pictures which are given of the momentous period in which he lived are full of vigor, and betray an astonishing amount of research in many directions. The simplicity of style and the critical ability so abundantly displayed make the work very fascinating reading throughout. The estimate of Franklin's character, ability, and attainments is a very just one. — *Boston Gazette*.

\*\*\* For sale by all Booksellers. Sent, post-paid, on receipt of price by the Publishers,

**HOUGHTON, MIFFLIN AND COMPANY,  
BOSTON AND NEW YORK.**







**This book is under no circumstances to be  
taken from the Building**

[illegible]

1

